

Or, what maner of Government it was the sunte the Common-wealth or Church of Ifisel was by the Law of God appointed.

By Edm. Battery.

Conta + 1617

Deut. 4 : verfe, 8.

What nation is fo great, that hath odds nances and lawes for ighteous, as is al this Law, which I fee before you this day 1

Imprinted at London by N. New ton, and A. Hatfield, for John Wight.

121 1 5 8 4 1 1 1 11

Gryphus Graienfis.



Quo truci es vultu, Gryphe, parce reclis: In malos totus rapiare ferous: Sic tuis femper genuina fies Iuris imago, Intra el Listo gu Faisblini

# Vnto the Right Honorable, Worshipful, and deerly beloved in the Lord, the Gentlemen and Students of Graies In. Edm.

BVNNY wisheth grace, mercie, and peace from God the Bather, through Iclus Christ his Son

oser Lord



Aving gathered out this Treatife of the Ifractites government, more than fix yeers fince as apart or member of a greater work that before shat time I bail in band, of foal not be able as yet to finish ?

I had in the mean time no other purpose, but to stay it with the rest, til I should be able to finish the whole, and then to publish al togither. Rut fines estieng; that the whole work is like to grow so large, and of fuch importance withal, that it is not like to be finished, any thing neer within the time that before I conceived (nor convenient it should, but as it may be orderly done ) I have now thought good to publish this before, not only to the common use of others, but for mine own furtherance alfa. For mine opinion is, that wheras the matter is such as craveth good industrie, truly to gather; and indgement likewise, orderly and aptly to dispose: how foever I have yet but drawn as it were the first lines therof, yet, when I com to place it in the work it selfe, then by the help and indgement of others A. 2.

(by communicating it before unto them, which otherwise I could not have so wel ) I may be able the better to do it . Which help or advantage I have thought goodrather to use in this part only of al the Bible, for that it is of al the old Testament, the principal part; and not fully inough (me think) as yet digested by others Which that now I prasent unto you, the only reason is not, for that sometime I have been of your companie (which notwithstanding I fo esteem of , as that I acknowledge it my bounden dutie, ever with reverence to be thankful for it ) but much rather bicause it doth very wel accord, that fuch as are occupied in the lawes of the Realm, or now in the way to be in place of government heerafter, have som recourse withal unto the righteous lawes of God, & to the government that he of old to his people ordained. Wherin although I have not attained to that, which were needful to such a purpose, nor may so much as hope to com any thing neer it, in the best that I am able to do : yet may it suffice to commend unto you this consideration, that it shal be good for you to join the one with the other. Wherunto wheras you have alredie an open way in the text it felf, of in those that have written theron : if this little travel of mine, by the shortnes or plainnes of it may any thing further, it is the thing that I have defired, how foever I have prevailed therin. In which respect you are much beholding to the goodnes of God, that bath opened your eies fo far, as that now you fee it to be your duties, and a special point of wisdom withal, to bave

# DEDICATORIE.

e able

age I

mly of

ment,

hink)

asent

ime I

Stan-

t my

ank-

ywel

fibe

ern-

Mito

nent

nal-

vere

bope

able

this

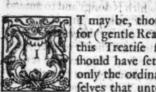
the alhat ine, ver are ath be

have ordinarie teachers of your own: and that he hath, both framed your harts to do accordingly; and given you forich a bleffing therin. By means wheref, the leffe that such weak labors of mine may be to any use unto you, though I am, and so ought to be the gladder of it; and so much the leffe do need, to bufie my felfe to make supplie : yet, neither might I of dutie shrink from that, which I am (how foever) enabled to do; neither is it amisse for you, to be admonished of others besides. What soever can be done is little inough: but God I trust wil give supplie; and make you able not only to understand his wil, but in som good measure also to doit. Unto whose grace I bumbly commend your selves, and your studies, to be in such fort directed by him, as may be most to his glorie, and to the. benefit of those his people where your cal-

inefit of those his people where your ca ling shal be. From Bolton-Percie in the ancientie of York the

fift of September, 1 5 8 4.

## To the Reader To the Reader.



T may be, thou wilt looke for (gentle Reader ) that in this Treatife following I should have set down not only the ordinances themfelves that unto the Ifrae-

lites were præscribed: but also the interpretation and meaning of them: both for the better understanding therof; and bicause that most of them are altogither abolished to us, but so far as in sense and spirit, we are to take instruction of them. I have therfore to give thee to understand, that it was of purpose by me omitted, partly bicause that many others have written of it, & the book would so have grown to be very great: but cheefly for that it agreeth not with the course that I have taken, meaning first to fet down the storie of the church by it selfe: and then, under the doctrine of it, to shew the sense of those constitutions that were given unto it. As for the Table of the scriptures that followeth at the end of the book. I have to this end gathered the fame, that fo it may more eafily be feen, what texts of the law are alreadie gathered hither, and unto what place they are forted: that foit might more easily appear, what they are that are omitted; and how aptly those are applied that alreadie are taken. Which I trust shall

be

To the Reader.

bea

kc

in

ot

m-

ae-

re-

he

ise

ed are of at ok ut he to

W

re

, o le o it le

e

be a readie way for others, both to judge
better of this which is done: and to amend
the same to their own private use as need
shal require. Of other things I trust I shal
not need to admonish thee: neither yet, if
thou find any use of this, to take it unto
thee. So fare thou wel, and give glorie
to God: and, to thy power, imploy thy selfe to the use
of thy neighbor.

Errata.

Page.55. Line.27.

Fault. Correction.
any heerin, or for any herem, or.

# The effect and method of the Treatife

One, that they have common with others: which is the instinct of nature, or that common sense and feeling of equitie, which God hash imprinted in the nature of almos only in membus (after a fort) in divers enfumg.

other creasures befides. Section. 1 - 4. that God did Concerning ning their inhabiting give them. of the land shey had pro The other, fuch as at that which felves, or that time

Fire what was not be-Howed on a-Whichwas ( and many years after my other

their lives they had, direction. therby: ada the Frame Concer-

To far as vermnent

this Trea & the fame sife enfu- | that was

fed of in

make is theirs, or take And in the division or difirstbution therof that afrBoth their entrie First, how they flowed first Sect. 11,12. One concer- (First, there is a description of the land it which appertaineth felfe, Sect. 6-10.

First as rouching their private life at home towards God and man; which is set down by the order of the ten comandements. Se. 20-30. how is was allosted Then, in what maner they should posself it or hold .them.Scd.13-16. write them; that is, it. Sect. 17-19. Then is is declared

(First their facraments. Sed. 31. (Place, wherein First there

the publik exercise of tosching Then as

First, is fer down matter be-

Kred. Se.32-33. they finded be of-Perform, to whom this facrificing be longed. Sellion. Commende

35-38.

understan-

Cacri their

the better

were to be offered

Chimmelan I hope a disse at

Then formulas also of place follows the follows feeling of their follows feeling for the algebra or in the first those their for the algebra or for the follows or for for the for their for follows or for follows or for follows or follows for follows for follows of follows of follows of follows of for forest performs or follows for follows of follows of follows of follows of forest gainfl any of the forest gainfl any of the follows of forest gainfl any of the follows for follows fo
Ligion: where fites. A ding of the missing depending of the size of them? Then the Fin Then then Fine. I many finates and then the Fine then then then then then then then th
Ther in the part of the part o
beha- beha- beha- beha- santo belang prin- cipal pars:
ing) com preferibed fifteth of universers or beind for ten de ministe.  or binds: God, under vie, the ministe.  vie and regimens of Mo- fes, Of Mo- fes, Of Mo- fes, Of principal principal principal principal
ling) con- filtreth of grine. Cipal forsts or kinds: wire.

35-38.

sife on [w- | shate was ming therby: their re- < fani- winder fran-

un pièner et comunication 110

cath the afth

pe th wl

pri fo te ei th th it

ar bi

# or, what maner of government it was, that unto the Commonwealth or church of Ifrael

was appointed.



Eing purposed to in- Not to be quire of the policie considered of the Iewes, or the what gomanner of govern- vernment they used: ment that among the but what Israelites was establi- was prafirished, it shal not be bed unto good for any of us, to them.

cast our eies to the estate of the people on that behalfe, as at any time it was among them, either before the law was given; or after, when they dwelt in their land: bicause that til the giving of the law, it was verie unperfect; and after that once they came to their land, neither is it sufficiently set foorth what it was then; neither was the pattern præscribed, so observed by them, but that, for the most part, it was verie much corrupted one way or other. Again, to cast our eies on the whole, from the first time that they were a people, unto the latter end of them, would with the manifold varietie that it carieth with it, confound our memorie and judgement in fuch fort, that we should be hardly able to espie, what we had to think therof. On the other fide, what maner

of government was appointed of God unto the, is so plainly expressed in the law, that taking fom pains to digest the same to som plainer method, we may quikly fee what it was, and much more certainly in that rule given them from God, than in their own practife, which was oft times verie much corrupted by them. For the quastion that I fpeak of, and that most of al appertaineth to this matter, is not, under what kind of regiment they lived, or at any time was in ure and force among them : but, what kind of government it was, which it pleafed God to appoint unto them, and under which they ought to have lived for the time that it

That which was prescribed consisted of two parts: she instinct of nature; and the law written.

was to them commended. Having fo found out the compasse of our matter, and fet out the bounds therof, we have now to fearch, what kind of government it was, that it pleased God, then in the wildernes to appoint unto them: which was nothingels, but only that rule of æquitie which God hath printed in the hart of mankind generally, though in fom more, in fom leffe; by his written word, amended and bettered, as his wisdom thought most meet. For though we have not (fince the fal ) any perfection in any thing at al; yet have we a reasonable light in such matters, as do appertain to this civil or outward life of ours : and though we have a kind of

know-

kn

de

fo

be

WO

on

to

mi

ac

the

re

ric

tic

So

fo

th

of

W

pa

an

te

W

fo

bi

fo

th

B

th

fi

te

2

lun-

that

fom

at it

rule

own

nuch

hat I

neth

d of

s in

sind

God

nich

atit

eof

rof,

go-

hen

m:

e of

art

ore,

led

oft

the

yet

rs,

ife

of

W-

knowledge in them, notwithstanding the decay that came in by the fallyet is the fame fo unperfect, that it was needful fom way to be holpen. Hence is it, that when God would give unto them the rule and direction of their life (that, as he had chosen them to be a peculiar people to him, fo they might walk formwhat woorthie of fo holie a calling)he would neither altogither leave them to that instinct of nature as he did the rest; bicause that in many things it came verie short:neither would he give them al particulars in writing; bicause that it was not so verie needful, and otherwise might be fomwhat chargeable unto them, overlaieng their weaknes therwith. The form therfore of government which by God among them was established, doth consist of these two parts : the instinct of nature, for the one; and the supply which was given by the written law, for the other. In the former of which two, they were but aqual to others, for that others had that, as much as they: but in the latter they were præferred to al, for that no people in al the world, had in those dais the like judgements among the. But to the end we may better perceive, what this government of theirs was, that so confifted of these two parts, we have need to enter into the confideration of ech of these apart by it selfe: and so consequently, to begin

-

### THE SCEPTER

gin with this same instinct of nature, that teacheth al fom sense of equitie, lesse or more.

Of

de

th

Ag

pa

th

tu

di

m

an

ta

ke

re

tit

to

CC

fo

th

na

ny

ne

w

G

th

cr

th

ot

do

pa

ev

lil

What in-Stin T of nasure it is, given us.

7 Therfore as touching this former part of the Israelitish or Iewish policie, which they have not proper to themselves, but that he hash common to al, although we need not any large or absolute discourse therof: yet som things there are therunto belonging, that we had need to fet before our eies, and a little to enter therinto. For first on behalfe of this work of God towards us, it shal be good to confider, both what it is that he hath given us; and to what end : then also on our parts, how far we are able by it to have any found direction. That there is fuch an instinct of nature, it is a thing so commonly known, that it were but loft labor to tarrie long about the proofe therof. For first of al among men , if we go to particulars, we have many notable examples of aquitie and upright dealing among the heathen: and divers of them such, as even at this day (without al quastion ) they may be as excellent lights in the church of God, among us that are christians. Besides these examples, divers of themselves and others have given fo notable rules of aquitie in their writings, that although their deeds were never fo contrarie therunto: yet might we be bold to conclude upon their writings only,

In men.

e or

the

part

hich

but

any

fom

that

a lit-

alfe

1 be

t he

also

to

uch

omy

rto

For

icu-

s of the

ven

nay

od,

rose

ers

in

eds

ghe

ngs

nly,

that only, that they had a certain light of upright dealing that shone in their harts; though themselves walked not agreeable therunto. Again, besides those tokens of aquitie in particular duties one with another, we fee that divers of them that were utterly destitute of the word of God, had notwithstanding excellent gifts in the way of government, and notably governed much people and mightie kingdoms. And not only certain particular persons have given such tokens of the excellencies in them: but al the rest also, more or lesse; and the whole multitude in obeieng, and inclining themselves. to be in order, as wel as those others in commending the same unto them. As alfo it is wel inough known, that unlesse there were in the whole multitude an inclination therunto: it were too much for any others (were their wisdom and policie never fo great ) to keep them in order. But Inother what speak I of men? May we not see that God would have this fo common a thing throughout the whole world among al his creatures, that he hath put fom sparks therof, even in beafts and birds, and fuch other like brutish creatures? For though it do lesse appear in them, than (for the most part)in men : yet even in those also may we evidently see, both that they have som misliking of violence, disorder, and wrong a and

### THE SCEPTER

and that fom kinds especially have a fee policie or form of government in ordering themselves, and com therin (though they want verie much, yet)altogither as neer unto man, as Pope-holie persons are like in devotion to the children of God. Seeing therfore that we see such infallible tokens of this inflinct of nature, not only in certain choise men of the world. but also in the verie multitude, in al ages; yea and almost in al living creatures befides: there is no dowt, but that we may be bold to conclude, that in man there are certain sparks of this kind of light, Such as the fruit is, fuch also needs must the tree be accounted.

He hath given it to his glorie: and our benefit.

. 6

4 What God should mean to leave this knowledge or fense of aquitie (so far as it is) imprinted in al, it is no hard matter to find. First of al, if we go to a general ground, that the end of al theworks of God is to shew foorth himselfe, or to set foorth his own glorie: then may we of this also conclude, that he would therby make known, that aquitie in him is marvelous rife, and very absolute, when as he hath left such tokens therof in al his creatures, that he made of fuch a nature, as by any means might be capable therof; and though more in fom, than in others; yet so much in every one, as for the capacitie therof was meet. For that must

fet be die wii pe kn as tin for th

mi

vet

fue For our or

the we had a

as cath for the

2

fee

ing

un-

e in

ble

onrld,

es;

be-

nay

ich

rec

his

is)

nd.

nat

ew.

de)

ry

ns of

be

m.

25

ıft

must needs be very sweete it selfe, that leaveth a redolent favor to whatfoever it paffeth by; and that work-man must needs be very cunning, that fo workman-like handleth what foever he taketh in hand. But we wil go to another reason, that is more proper to the nature of this qualtion. This we know, that his purpose was, that such things as he made; should both continu for the time that they were appointed: and that, in fom reasonable order. Of which two, whether foever we do respect, what could be more aptly devised, than that there shuld be fuch a fense of aquitie in living creatures? For, if there be no authoritie to restrain iniquitie(as fomtimes there is not)no laws, no punishment to restrain malefactors, whar other bridle then can there be in any? but only this inward restraint of nature? When the outward is wanting, if there were no inward help, foone would at be tumbled on heaps. And though there be an order taken, and some put in trust to see the same observed : yet are they also found somtimes fo negligent, and fomtimes fo unable to do as they ought, one way or other, that in that case also, were not men inwardly staied by that aforesaid sense of aquitie, it would foone be feen how weak the outward restraint were without the inward. Blessed be God, that hath put in our mouths this fe-В. т. cret

### THE SCEPTER

y

n

li

2

fi

n

b

p

t

n

(

n

cret bridle without the which neither should we be in order, nor be at al. Thus therfore we have to conclude, that as God hath given the desire and appetite of generation, for the continual propagation of such kinds, as he hath ordeined from time to time to furnish the world; so hath he in like fort given into the harts of al, this sense of right and wrong (not only to be evident tokens of the great righteousness that is in him; but also) to the end that al things may better continutheir time appointed, and continu in better order.

This instinct of nature is not able to work in us any great matters in this kind.

On our parts now it is to be feen how far foorth this knowledge or sense of upright dealing is able to lead us towards the performance of the same : a point that much appertaineth to the cause that we have in hand. For, if it selfe be sufficient to guide us in the way of aquitie, then whatfoever shal come in besides, is, for that matter, more than needeth; if it be not, then the supply, that is given in the written word, is much more welcom. Therfore to find out, what help heerunto we have in this natural sense of aquitie, we have to consider, that there are two principal powers therof; and to learch out, what is the force of either of those. The one is the understanding of the mind : the other, the inclination of the will For common experience teacheth us al, that both

Our understanding darkened. ther

hus

od

ge-

noi

mor

ath

al,

to

nes

tal

ap-

OW

ID-

the

hat

we

to

0-

er,

is

ut.

ral

at

of

he

ıl.

at

-6

both fortimes we know what is right; but vet are not disposed to do it : and somtimes are disposed to do as we should; but yet do not sufficiently perceive what that should be. Therfore as touching the former of these, we have to know, that a kind of light it giveth unto us; but yet notwithftanding no found direction. For, first as touching that part of righteousnes which comprehendeth our dutie towards our first founder, neither doth it teach us who it is, nor what kind of fervice we should do unto him: but leaveth us to our own blind rathnes in both. As we may very plainly fee, both for that, not only the common people, but even the wifest, and the most sober of al the heathen men that ever were, did ever varie(& that very much ) in both those points, as wel among themselves one from another, as from the people of al other countries, or feets : and also, for that neithet the ancient church of God under the laws nor yet Christendom under the Gospel (notwithstanding the expresses word given unto them, and this most cleer and absolute manifestation of the wil of God in that point made unto us) could ever foundly be brought from our native corruption on that behalfe'. For where we are so far to seek notwithstanding those helps, there are we of our felves marvelous weak. In that part B. 2. of

of aquitie which respecteth our dutie to others, we have for reasonable light remaining, in comparison of the other, as it may fufficiently appear by the monuments of many, that in writing they have left unto us: & by the experience and practife which was in ure in al ages, and is at this præfent among our selves. How beit, it cannot be denied, but that in the astimation of wrong or diforder, they have been in many things very much deceived: and in the astimation of right and order, have been further short by many degrees. An example may make the matter more plain. To take away any part of another mans goods, or a magistrate to bear with such offenders, is in most cafes quikly espied to be very il : but, that a man should have such a special care, to præferve to every one that which is his, that though by bargain, or wagers he might have it with his neighbors good wil, yet he wil not; or that a prince should by laws require such a care to be had : that is very far, not only from the dim fight of the heathen people, but also from our much better ligh-The inclina- tened eies . Our underständing therfore is weak : but what shal we say of the inclination of our wil? Even the felfesame. For though we have an indifferent readie wil to divers points of this aquitie : yet first of al, unto many others (and those, for the most

sion of our wil bus . weak.

part,

f

to nai-

nay

s of

nto

ich

ent

de-

ong

ngs

ion

ort

ıke

ny

gi-

oft

ta

x-

at

ht

he re-

ır,

en h-

re li-

or

0

d,

t,

part, of the greatest importance, as namely, in matters of found devotion ) we have no readines at al; but are bent directly against them. Then also, though unto som of them, as I faid, we have fom inclination : yet cannot it be foundly approoved of God, partly for that oftentimes we corrupt our inclination by directing the same to som wrong end(as to avoid either the danger of laws; or els the displeasure, or reproch of men ) til that our wil by the written word be better framed; and partly for that though it have no fuch meaning, with al, yet is it not grounded upon knowledge, til it hath the word written, and therfore is not the service of GOD, but of our felves. So, though we have this instinct of nature, and though it giveth us in many points a goodly light: yet therwithal may we plainly see, whether we cast our eies to our understanding, or to our wil, that it is not able to serve our turn. In the eie or judgement of man (I grant) we may by the vertu of it, and the ordinarie working of God therwithal, not only live in feemly order: but also, now and then give foorth very rare and excellent vertues. But before the judgement-seat of God, whatsoever fuch things are found in us, be they never fo fair, yet could they not there be able to stand.

B. 3. 6 The

the Ifraelits bolpen by the written Law.

This want in 6 The case being so with us al, it pleased God to cast a special favor to one people. whom we cal the Ifraelites, and a principal part of them, the Iewes: and unto this people, by his written law, to give a sufficient Supply, for whatsoever wanted in them by defect of that natural instinct or sense of æquitie. This I fay he gave unto them : but not unto others. He gave unto them a more certain light : but stil left others unto their thik, and duskish mists. And now doth it appertain unto us, to endevor our felves, that as we have feen what they had common with others, wherin others had as much as they : so now to find out what it was, wherin they had that their special help, and in respect wherof others came so short of them. Which (as I faid) was, by the written law: wherby they had special order set down, so far as the wisdom of God thought meet, to supply the defect that was in themfelves. As touching which, although the laws that to this purpose do appertain, are manie and divers, and fo little digested to any plain method, that some have omitted to treat of them, and those that write of them, do not handle them al alike : yet me think there may be very wel fuch a method conceived of them, as that we may therby fufficiently perceive what was the form or maner of government that was in those comcommended unto them.

fed

ipal

eo-

ent

by

æ-

but

ore

eir

h it

es,

m-

as

tit

lp,

ort

rit-

fet

ght

m-

he

are

to

ed

of

ne

od

by

or

yfe

n-

7 For whatfoever laws they had heerunto appertaining, they did concern, either their inhabiting of the land that God did give them: or els their behavior therin. Vnto the former of which it doth appertain, first to consider somwhat of the land it self: then to fee in what fort it was allotted to them. Concerning the land it selfe it is no Abreefe demore but to confider what it was : and yet firingion of not at large, for that manie others have the land of written therof; but only in fom breefe maner, so far as to this present purpose is needful. The land therfore that was appointed for their possession, was at this time in the possession of others, and those not under any one prince, but under many. This aland Gen. 15,18doth the scripture bound or describe two 17.23:23,21, maner of wais: fomtimes by the bounds Num.341-15 and coasts therof: and somtimes by the inhabitants whom they should find dwelling therin. As touching the bounds, it is found to be that land that hath Ægypt, Idumaa, and the wildernes of Zin, on the fouth: the middle-earth sea from Gaza, to Sidon, on the west: Mount Libanus, and Phænicia a part of Syria, on the north: and the mountains of Galaad with the kingdoms of the Ammonites and Moabites, on the east. The uttermost length wherof in streight line, is afteemed to be, about 150. of our English miles,

31. Exo.3:8. Iof.1:3,4

miles, accounting eight furlongs unto a mile: and the bredth feant 30. miles , accounting one place with another. Howbeit, the land is not so directly coasted, but that it doth not a little decline : the north end of it, so much into the east, and the fouth end fo much into the west, that it lieth very neer to the north-east, and southwest points of the compas. Through which land Iordan a great river commeth from the mountains of Libanon in the north, and endeth in a dead sea in the south: and in fuch fort, that it leaveth about three parts of this land on the west, and but about a fourth part of it on the east. Which also hath about the midst of the land, that famous lake, which is called the sea or lake of Genafereth.

Of the divers names sherof. a Herod & Polymnia. li.7. Ptol. Gecap.15, & 16. Plin.li.s.c.12. 45:25. Exod. 6:4.16:35.

8 The name of this land is divers : but among the ancient heathen people, for the most part either it goeth in account as a Thalia.lib. 3. part of Syria; or els is it properly called by the name of Palæstine, bicause of the Philiograph.lib.5. stins that dwelt in a principal corner of it, towards the fouth-west, neer unto Ægypt. b Gen. 1131. In scripture it is commonly called the land of Canaan, for that the posteritie of Canaan, the fon of Cham did principally inhabit the same. Afterward, when the chil-Elof 13-19. dren of Ifrael were there placed, and the whole land divided among the 12 tribes,

everie

tri

ki

pa

an

the

cit

the

ha

in

G

hig

of

be

of

for

beg

oft

rie

bo

liti

nee

the

ver

esp

wit

fet

ple

he

0 8 ac-

be-

but rth

the

li-

th-

ich

om th.

h:

ree

2ch

at

ke

2he

2

by li-

t, t.

d

1-

1-

e

e

everie shire or part had the name of the 4 Iof.13:7,8. tribe that dwelt therin. But so soone as the kingdom was divided, "then was the fouth ... King. 13: parttermed the kingdom of Iuda, or Iurie: 16, 17. & 14: and the north-part, which was the greater, the kingdom of Israel, ' or (of the principal citie therin) Samaria. After the return from Eze. 16:46,51 the captivitie, it came to passe, that it fel to Mich. 1:1. have four principal parts of name : Iurie, in the fouth; Samaria, north from it; then in Galilea. Galilie the lower; and last of al Galilie the higher and furthest north. So, fince the time of Christ, after that the Saracens and Turks began to get possession of it, it was termed of us (or at least a principal part therof) the "Holie-land: that name making very much for the clergic of Rome, who, when people Paulz. Et alii began to inquire of their abuses, were wont oft times to devise a quaret for the recove- func. rie of the same, so to set them occupied about other matters.

f Ifai.7: 9. Jer.31:45.

& Carol. Ste.

epitaphio fere omnes

9 What kind of land it was for the ferti- Of the fruitlitie therof, & for the abundance of things fulnes of it. needful for the use of such as should dwel therin, the scripture it selfe doth in like fort very plainly declare in manie places: but especially under these terms, that it flowed with milk and honie. When God did first fet in hand with the deliverance of his people out of Ægypt, and told Moses that now he would no longer suffer his people to be under

a Exo.3:17.

b Deut. It

20-22.

# THE SCEPTER

under the greevous yoke of that extreme tho bondage to the tyrants of Ægypt, but wold him bring to passe, that themselves should have the a land of their own to dwel in, he also told had him, that ' the same land should be a verie thi good, and a large land, and that it should flow with milk and honie. When (after that once they were delivered) they came fo far in the wildernes, that now they were at the borders of the land, and being incouraged by Moses, then to make their entry, defired to have fearchers fent before (very reprochful, & therfore injurious to the word of God, that could not now be beleeved of them, without the approbation of man; and therfore immediately afterward woorthily punished in it selfe ) although of those fearchers, being but twelve in al, no fewer than ten of them discouraged the people so

c Num.13:27

loufly fortified themselves: yet could they not denie, but that the land it felfe was marvelous fruitful, as also they brought of the

fruits therofin witnes of it. So likewise towards the end of their pilgrimage, when Moses would take (as we say ) his leave of

much as to hope ever to get it, for that their

enimies were so mightie, and had so marve-

the people, or bid them farewel, as he put them in mind of the law of God, and cal-

led upon them to walk therafter, fo, to the end they might better perceive that they

thould

did

bit

wa

bo

wit

and

bo

ber

car

the

the

the

an

iro

the

up

tai

wi

pla

in

go

pe

th

ba

ev

W

reme thould not leefe their labor, but were wel wold hired therunto, he doth in like maner put have them in mind how notable a land the Lord told had provided for them: another maner of Deut.11: verie thing than was Ægypt, which fom of them ould did so much condemn. For that the inhaafter bitants of Ægypt were fain somtimes to ne fo water their land themselves, with their own re at bodily labor: wheras this was watered urawithout the labor of man, with the sweet and feafonable showers of heaven from above, and with plentie of springs and rivers beneath. Again, that the Lord had a special care of that land, and that his eies were therupon from the one end of the yeer to the other. And therfore, that they should there have pleatie of wheat, and barly; wine, and olives; pomgranats, and figs: with iron, and brasse in great abundance. And to the better testification therof, and to keepe up a perpetual memorie therof, he also taught them, fo oft as they should come Deu.26:9. with their first fruits unto the Lord, ever in plain words to confesse unto the Lord, that indeed they had received of him a notable good land. To be short, when afterward the people had diverfly offended the Lord, and therfore wel deserved to have their land barren, and houses desolate, nevertheles, even after the enimies, whom they called in with their fin, had fowly defaced it, 8 yet # Eze. 20:6. then

de-

vre-

ord

eved

an;

or-

ose

wer

efo

heir

ve-

hey

ar-

the

to-

nen

of

out

al-

he

ey

ld

# THE SCEPTER

then doth God term it to be, a land that in floweth with milk and honie, and that is a har

tur

alf

lee

ha

fut

re

fro

th

fo

fo

th

th

fo

th

go

fo

ca

liv

01

8

fu

li

fc

in

pleasant land among al others.

Though shere (hould be poor sherthat be no discredit to the Land it felfe.

To But notwithstanding the excellencie felof this land, they were by Moses given to tim understand, that they should ever have cin poore among them. Which might be in the int inger might judgment of fom, a fore blemish to the land it felfe: as though it could not be of that fertilitie, when as divers of the inhabitants therof should be so needie. How beit experience it selfe doth teach us, that though any countrie do never fo much abound with al things needful: yet may divers particular persons that live therin, be very needie. And me think there are three principal fountains, out of which the want or straightnes that the poore are in, doth otherwise spring. First of al, if themselves be unthriftie, and wastfully spend those good bleffings that God hath given them. For then it is no marvel, nor any strange matter, if God that cannot abide to see his goods fo wastfully spent take the occupation therof from such, and bestow them on others. He would have his houshold therwithal releeved: he would not have his

goods bestowed to the contentation of sin,

or vanitie. Again, fom there are, that cannot

be content to have the use of such things themselves, and then to let them passe on,

Causes of povertie.

that in that same course that the wisdom of god at is a hath provided: but must also be medling in turning them to go, after their time, as the encie felves think good. So cometh it to passe oft en to times, that while they are fo busie in displahave cing others (though yet unborn) from the n the interest that otherwise they had, themselves land also by the judgements of God worthily that leefe that, which otherwise they might stil ants have enjoied. For he that cannot quietly fuffer, such as God appointeth, to have the reversion, give just occasion to God; to take from him his abused possession. Himselfe therfore, in both thefe cases, may be the fountain of al his povertie. The second fountain is in others. As namely, when there is no sufficient order taken, either for the distribution of these earthly things; or for the fober and moderate spending of them; or for al to fettle themselves to som godly labor. For if there be no order taken for the distribution of these things, then, when as the mightier wil have what they can, the weaker must needs have little to live on. So likewise, seeing that God is not overseen in the making of his provision, & therfore hath not provided things needful, but fo far as our need requireth ( and yet in fuch fort, as that his allowance is very liberal) how can it otherwise be, but that if fom do wastfully spend much more than

xpe-

ugh

und

par-

very

rin-

t or

h 0-

lves

nose

em.

nge

his

ati-

on

er-

his

lin,

ot

igs

on,

in

da

of

to

di

hi

be

th

ye

cv

no

m

ve

go

wl

w

th

ce

fu

tw

it

po

de

an

TI

la

it

m

their allowance commeth unto others must needs want it in theirs? Even so also may we conclude of the third member of this, that wheras these earthly things cannot be applied to our use, but by the industrie and labor of man; and God doth so little allow of idlenes in any, that he may not be thought fo to have ordeined man, that as the labor of the stronger may wel be a supply to the want that is in the weaker, fo the labor of one may releeve himselfe & others, I wot not how many: how can it be, if but fom belaborers, and yet al allowed to be feeders, and the idle person to have his share in al things needful as wel as the laborer, but that, bicause the labor of few is not able to maintain themselves & many others idle, many must needs be very fore streightened by this? The third fountain of povertie is neither in our selves nor others : but only in the good wil and pleasure of God: Who not only by these, but also by his own hand divers wais besides, doth oft times clasp about our neks this yoke of povertie. And that somtimes, to put us in mind of fom offence of ours, wherunto fuch a kind of fatherly discipline doth fitly appertain; as the injuring of others, prodigalitie, idlenes, or fuch like: fomtimes, that rich men may have on whom to bestow those blesfings of God, that they have in such abundance:

nuft

may

this.

t be

and

llow t be

t as Sup-

the

ers, but

be

nare rer,

ta-

ners

gh-

verbut

od: wn

nes

tie. dof

ind

in; lle-

nen

lef-

unce : dance : fomtimes, to make us more wearie of this earthly tabernacle, and more glad to come to the heavenly: and fomtimes for divers other causes that he keepeth unto himselfe unknown untous. So that we may be bold to conclude, that notwithstanding this povertie that should be among them; yet may it wel stand therwithal, that the land it selfe did abundantly yeeld whatsoever was needful for every one: and that, not after a fparing maner, but after that most liberal allowance that God approoveth, and most becommeth his gratious goodnes hard voits at the as refusing or of your

Ir So having feen what the land was; by How they what means it is commonly called; and of had to make what valure it was to the full enance of those their enrie that should dwel therin : we may wel pro- land ceed to fearch out, in what fort it was allotted unto them. Which me think may then fufficiently appear, if we shalfind out these two things. How they shuld at the first make it theirs; and in what maner they should possesse or hold it. Vnto the former of these doth appertain both their entrie at the firsts and the division therof that after insued. The maner of their entrie and getting the land into their hands, was not to challenge it by discent, or any such title; but by a kind of purchase : and yet not with monie, or monie woorth; but only by the dint of the fword.

4:45

fword, I mean, by conquest. How beit, this fame was done in such fort, as that never mitheles they had no just cause to imagin, eight ther that they got it by their own proweffe, un but only by the power and might of God a fet or that he gave it them for their own right pe teoufnes fake, and not only of his meer the goodnes towards them. For this cause doth! ha Deu. 8: 17. Mofes first wil them to take heed of both car those errors, before that ever they come ear therunto. But to make the matter more ch plain, in what fort they had to make their we entrie by conquest, first let us see what di- ma rect or particular charge they had concer- rec ning the fame; then how they did put it in execution. Their charge was b that they should in no wife have any frindship or amitie; nor make any marriages; nor for much as be in leag, or make any peace, not only, not with the idols of that countrie (or to have any reverence of them ) but also with none of the people therof: but that they should be at utter enmitie with

them al, til they had put out their remem-

brance from the face of the earth, that they should break down their images, cut

down their groves, overthrow their altars.

and not fo much as cover the gold, or any fuch thing as therunto belonged; and as

touching the people, that they should have

no pittie on them, but destroy them al, man,

int

the

the

to

ita

the

bit

do

1

wa lik

or

WO tha

mi on

lik

woman,

bEx.23:32, 33.8 34: 12-17. Num. 33: \$0-56. Deu.7: 1-6, 16, 25, 26.

. 18.80 9:4-6.

this woman, and child. And to the end they i, ei- judgement of God, as they are also given to reffe, understand that the sins of the people de- Deng: 5. od i ferved this sharp vengeance, that they may igh perceive themselves to be executioners of neer the righteous judgements of God : fo they doth have their eies cheefly turned to another cause that might kindle their harts more ome carneftly against them, seeing that it touore ched (fo neer as it did) their own estate and heir welfare. As namely, that if they did join in marriage or amitie with them, or but suffecer- red them to dwel in the land, they would t in lintice them to their idols, and fo pluk upon hey them the vengeance of God: and nevertheles themselves ever seek to disquiet them for to the uttermost of their power; and be, as it were thorns in their eies, and spears in their fides, to keep them in continual and bitter vexation, as in those places before set down, sufficiently appeareth.

12 The execution of this their charge, This charge was not in al points very wel performed; be- of their was like for that they thought it was very ftreit not fo wally or rigorous; and dowted therwithal, it them would be fo odious to al those countries ... that joined therunto, that therby they might pluk them al upon them, and occasion them to lay their powers togither, in like fort to destroy them from the face of

C. I.

not:

trie

but but

rith

m

hat

cut

Irs. iny

25

ave

an, ın,

ed so ancient a people. For worldly policie les doth in such cases pravail very much with per sless and blood. Nevertheles, that we may fee in what fort they did order this matter, we fo far as they medled therwith, first of all for they began to take possession of their land, to when on the east side of Iordan they had go "Subdued Sehon king of the Ammorites, tar Den. 216-37, and Og the king of Basan, and tooke those the countries unto themselves. At which time the

we find very good likelihood, that they did and fully execute the charge committed unto fo Deut 2:34 them. For feeing we read that they did ut wh terly destroy them, men, women, and chil- for

& 3: 1-11.

& 3:6.

dren; and that God so far approoveth their on Num.23: 34 dealing with Sehon, that he maketh it a con patern for them to follow in their dealing no with Og, and misliketh nothing ( that we the read of)in either of both : it must needs be ow a very good conjecture ( if not a sufficient Lo proofe) that they destroied their idols also, ba and did whatfoever els was to be done, af- tha ter a faithful; and zealous maner. But imme- the diately after this, before that ever they past to fed Iordan to the other side of the land, by Isr dlofs:1-21. the reason that " a certain woman that an

&6:22,23.

kept victualing, Rahab by name, and dwel- Ca ling in Iericho, did keep secret a couple of win men that Iofuah had fent to fearch the land, he both those men did swear unto hir, that race they co

20

cltrois they would have hit, and hir houlfield harmal olicie tes, and the whole armic after they came in a with performed the fame. After this they enter e may red the land, and being victorious, did very atter, wel (for ought we fee to the contrarie) perof al form their charge: themselves entering un-land, to the possession of the land ever as they had got it; and rooting out the old inhabi-rites, tants, and their idols with them. And althose though one man Acham by name, did \*Iof7:1-24.
time through coverousnes grevously transgresse,
y did and though the wrath of God was therby unto fo sharply provoked, that he did punish the dut, whole multitude by making them flie bechild fore their enimies: yet neither was it but their one mans trespasse, neither did the whole it a congregation leave it unpunished. How beit, ling not long after both Iofuah himfelfe and floren 1-13 t we the rest of the princes, did commit a foul s be overlight, contrarie to the charge that the contrarie to the charge that the contrarie to the charge that the alfo, baffadors of the Gibeonites ( who were of , af- that people, that the Lord had appointed me-them to destroy) came with a subtil practice, pas-to get a leag of peace at the hands of the , by Israelites, pratending themselves to be of that another nation, far distant from the land of wel- Canaan, and that they came to be in leag e of with them, for the great things that they and, heard to be done by them : then the Ifthat raclites were fo fully persuaded by that they

THEGSCEPER

36

bomly pollicie of the Gibeonites, that they were indeed as they pratended, that, forgetting to aske counsel of the mouth of the Lord, or els counting the fame but needles in so plain a matter as they supposed it to have been, they unadvifedly entered into the leag with them. They were as wife men, as others are ; and yet in this did they very fouly overshoote themselves. But such is the wisdom of flesh and blood, when it regardeth not the word

of the Lord, but wil venture to go by it felf. But this was but a smal flip to speak of, in comparison of that which followed : and belides that, it was immediately after fomthing amended by themselves. For after-

ward they did indeed conquer the whole \$10f. 12:34 land, and & flu in al, one and thirtie kings. But having once gotten the feeld of al their

enimies; and having driven them that re-Mudg.2:10. mained, to their bolds, Iofuah alfo and

Indition of the good elders being fallen afleep, then began they generally to spare their enimies: and, either to let them quietly injoy many of their cities without molestation, or at the least, only to make them tributaries un-

\*Inda: 1-5. to them . Informuch that the Lord did both sharply rebuke them for it: and besides that, did plainly give them to understand, that feeing they had fo done, he also would now have peace with them, & have them to Zabu

live

Hv

m

de

for

fo

of

ve

the

fli

be

ft

gt

fe

fo

th

to

th

te

O

th

th

W

pl

fti

Ia

Ta

fo

ha

al.

Iu

that

that.

they

advi-

hem.

and

oote

fleth

vord

felf.

f, in

and

om-

fter-

hole

ngs.

heir

10

and ben

ies:

any

rat

un-

did

ides

nd.

uld

to

live

live in the land, to the great and perpetual molestation of the Brachites that would not destroy them when they might. At which outh fame forrowful newes though the Ifraelites wept fo bitterly, that therby they gave the name of the place : yet was it too late, then to reverse that sentence of the Lord, which they should have foreseen before. And so by their fluggishnes it was fulfilled, which the Lord before had spoken, that he would not de- 10. Den 7: 12. stroy them at once, least the land should grow to a wildernes, and the beafts of the feeld rife up against them : as afterward alfo he giveth them to understand, " that = Ind. : 22. they shuld be to form use unto them, that is, &3124 to proove them whether they would obey the Lord, and keep fast to his wais, and to teach theinfeats of arms, that a bruis amias andels 13 Concerning the division or distributi. How the per-

on of this land, which the Lord hath in ple were for-

this fort given them , & which by conquest and anone they have now taken unto themselves, heer we have need first to consider how the people themselves were forted, for that the distribution of the land doth hang therupon. Jazcob, whom it pleafed God to term " If- "Gen. 32128 rael, that is, pravailing with God, being the \$35,140. fon of Isaac, which was the fon of Abraham, had, as it is wel inough known unto al, twelve fons: Ruben, Simeon, Levie, 30,8 35: Iudah, Dan, Nepthalie, Gad, Afer, Ifachar, 21-26.

which his twelve fons it pleased GOD to

ENum. I. Apoc.7: 5-8.

raile a mightie people, which are called of Ifrael himself, the father of these twelve) the children of Ifrael, as who should fay, that people that hath found favor with God, as indeed they had specially done. So likewife that race of people that came of everie one of these sons of Iaacob, were termed the 'tribe of him, of whom they discended. As the race or stok of Ruben, was called the tribe of Ruben: the familie or kindred of Judah, was termed the tribe of Judah: and so the rest. Now it pleased GOD, after that he præscribed unto them a set form of religion, which was immediately after their deliverance out of Egypt, what time they had now been the people of God 430. yeers, and were grown to about 4Exo. 12: 37. 1 600000 men besides women and chil-\*Null:49,50 dren : then(I fay) it pleased God to ' sepa-

- July

tribe or flok from among the rest unto the preefts office, and to the ministration of that fervice, which himselfe had now appointed. Gen. 48:5. So, wheras I aacob, as he lay on his deathbed in Ægypt, had taken unto him the two fons of Ioleph (which were Manaffes and Ephraim) as his own, and so making two tribes of Ioseph, had made thirteen in al: the Lord thus taking the Levites out, did

rate unto himself, or to take out, one whole

leave

le B

tl

fe th

D

10

2 vi

r

la

g

6 fe

b

0 N

ft

tl

2

t

ſa

0 b ut of

Dito

ed(of

)the

that

d, as

like-

verie

med

ded.

alled

dred

ah :

af-

fet vaf-

hat

God

out

hil-

pa-

ole

the

hat

ed.

th-

wo

nd

WO

al:

lid

ve

leave them to keep stil the nuber of twelve. By this distribution we are led (as it were by the hand ) to follow this order . First to fearch out what was given or allotted to those twelve tribes, Ruben, Simeon, Iudah, Dan, Nephtalie, Gad, Afer, Ifachar, Zabulon, Ephraim, Manasses, and Benjamin: and then, what was given to the tribe of Levie, whom the Lord had exempted from the reft.

14. Vnto the twelve tribes, the whole What was land was by God himselfe appointed to be the portion given : and that by lot, for the avoiding of of the twelve contention, that otherwise might have rifen about that matter. Howbeit, this diffribution was not fo pracifely observed, but that two tribes and a halfe, that is, the tribes of Ruben, and Gad, and halfe the tribe of Manasses, praventing their lot in that distribution, got a portion to be assigned to them. For so soone as the children of Israel had conquered those two kings aforesaid on the east side of Iordan, before that ever as yet they had entred the land of Canaan, \* these two tribes, & halfe the other, liking aNa3211-43 that countriewel, defired Moses that the same might stand for their lot, and so would they be content without any more on the other side. Moses therfore, taking them bound, that they should nevertheles go over with their brethren, and help them to fight

## THE SCEPTER

fight their battels, and not forfake them til as a their brethren allo had gotten the victories ing of al their enimies, granted their request, the & gave unto them that land of the Ammo-d bef gotten of Sheon, and Og, before mentio- con bNu. 26:53- ned. Vnto the other nine tribes and the nift 36.John: 23. halfe that remained, was the rest of the the Iordan, and is called the land of Canaan divided : but in fuch fort, that as everie tribe had their portion by lot affigned unto them; fo should it be divided among themfelves in such fort, that those which were many might have more, and those that were fewer should have lesse. Again, they divided among themselves the whole countrie that the Lord had bounded foorth unto them : not only those cities which they had alreadie conquered; but those also that were yet in their enimies hands. And fo difmissed al the tribes to repair to their own private inheritance, and to conquer their hom-enimies, fuch as remained within the lot or possession of everie one.

What was she portion of she Lewises,

Dart.

15 Of the Levites there were three families, and everie of those assigned to a special function or charge: but that discourse we must reserve til we come to speak of their office, or in what fort they had to live in this land which God doth give them. So far

or

we

nar

but

or

ner

nu

dw

ina

am

gar

acc

ter

mi

fal

ha

po

an

ro

th

ot

ha

wil as appertameth to this prefent purpole, bethey have among their brethren, it shal be best to make our distribution otherwise, dividing the whole, into these two sorts: the common fort of Levites, and those that mithe ther of these two forts, had as it were a seof veral portion. The common fort of Levites, or generally the whole multitude of them were appointed to have for their mainte- Num. 18: nance no part at al among their brethren: Den 10: 8. but only, the tenth part of al the increase &18:1-5. or profits that the land did yeeld any ma- Nu.18:21,24 ner of way; and, out of every tribe, a certain Den. 14:33,37 number of ' cities with their suburbs to "Nuisi-is dwel in, to the number of eight and fortie in al. Their cities were so taken out from among the rest, that those which had manie gave mo, and those which had fewer gave accordingly : and the Levites were folcattered throughout the land, that the people might everie-where be better taught. The suburbs that their cities were allowed to have, to find their cattel withal, were appointed to be two thousand cubits, or halfe amile foorth-right fro the wals of the citie round about : fo that although God gave them no fuch portion as he gave to the other : yet confidering that ech of them had but a twelfe part, and these a tenth part

ian

rie

to m+

ere

nat

ley :

m-

n-

ey at

if-

vn eir

he

11-

1ve:

ir

in

ar

25

vit

th

to

pr

as

an

un

w

fac

fpe

fic

or

Gf.

br

hi

th

W

vi

be

di

sh

ot

do

be

th

fo

te

OI

ti

20

0

d Lev.27:

32,33.

part, besides their cities, with their suburbs. it is evident, that by Gods ordinance they had a much better part; at least, so long, as the number of them did not much exceed themselves as they were now, for that they were the fewest in number of al the other tribes. Also the maner of paieng this tith was fuch, that 4 it was not lawful for them to put by a better, and to put in a woorfe in steed therof: but to pay the same that fel ont to be the tenth, whether it were better Lev.27:31. or woorfe. And 'though the place were far, fo that they would rather cover to give the valu of it in monie, than the thing it selfe in kind : yet might they not so do, but by putting a fift part more therunto; fo to put by fuch collusion, as therupon might other-

Whatwas she portion of the preests.

wife arife.

in the ministration, a more liberal portion was du : which arose unto them two maner of wais. Wherof the former is the same that respecteth their ordinarie commodities: the other, that which respecteth certain other extraordinarie fees or avails. Their or-Den. 18: 8. dinarie commoditie ( besides \* that which otherwise any of them might have of his own ) confifted principally in three things : wherof the first is the tenth or tith that they had of that tenth or tith which the Levites received of the Ifraelits. For as the Levites -2310

16 Vnto the preests that were occupied

rbs,

they

g. as

ceed they

ther

rith

hem

fein

t fel

tter

far,

the

ein

out-

by

er-

ied

ion

ner

hat

es:

10-

or-

ich

his

38:

nat

e

etes

thren the Ifraelites: fo were they charged Num. 13: to pay over the tith of the same to the preefts. The second fort of such comodities as were ordinarie " were those measures, "Num. 18:8, and parts of al fuch things as were brought Num. 5: 8-10. unto the Lord for oblations and facrifices, which was according to the nature of the facrifice (of which afterward we have to fpeak ) either a certain quantitie of corn. flower, wine, or oile; or elfe de certain portis dNu. 18:18. ons of the beaft facrificed. The third confifted in that the people were bound to bring unto the Lord, which the preefts by his appointment were to have, the first of al that it pleased God to blesse them withal. Wherof there were two forts : one of living creatures as they fel, both man, and bealt : yet in such fort, that both men-children, and the increase of unclean beasts should by a certain price be redeemed the other, of the fruits that the land every yeer fNum. 18:13, doth yeeld: which at a certain time, and before they tooke therof to their own use, they should bring to the preests, as after followeth. Their extraordinarie avails I term those fees, that were du unto them. out of the rowes that the people would oft

times extraordinarily make of their own

accord. Which were fortimes of for kind

15-18. Le.27.

13.Deu.18: 4.

of oblation; and fomtimes of fom other 22.Nu.18: 14.

blef-

THE SCEPTER

Nu. 18 8. bleffings that God had given them : form-Nu. 18 8. Lev. 27: 1-25. times likewife, of themselves, or their chit-

ditie came unto them, according to the nature of the vow. So likewife, if one man

had trefpaffed against another; and then purposed with himselfe to restore it again with a fift part more added therunto, as the law required, and could not find neither the partie himselfe alive, nor any of his kin to receive it, that also should he bring to the

of shere.

Of shere.

Of shere this good land, which in this fort they had book.

divided among them, cannot be heer very fully declared: for that the discourse theref hath fo great affinitie with those others that follow. So that until we fee, in what fort they have to live therin, and how their trespasses are by the sentence of God to be punished, we are not able fully to find out what is to be faid of this matter. Nevertheles, fom laws there are (but those very few ) that may be taken apart from the others, and properly concern this present matter. Possession resteth in these two things: in lands, & goods. Concerning lands, fom of the laws that I fpeak of concern the holding of lands: and fom, the redeeming of the. Concerning the former, first we have to note in what fort

they are appointed to descend : then how afterward

te

H

re

fiv

be

of

ny he

if !

if

Gua

CV

mi

ço de

of

bu No

fili

bir

and

wa

cer

lan

thi

un

120

om-

chil-

mo-

na-

man

then

gain

the

ther

kin

the

sas.

Teffe

had

very

erof

that

they

affes

hed,

s to

aws

y be

erly

rest-

ods.

at I

and

the

fort

how

rard

perwand they are to hold the fame both to wards God, and towards their neighbor. How they should descend, is cheefly declared upon occasion that . Zalphaad one of Nasymin the tribe of Manasses, had no sons but only five daughters, that at his departure he left behind him. For by that occasion it came in qualtion, and was decided by the mouth of God that in al fuch cases, if a man had any fon , the fame should be accounted his heir if he had no fon, then his daughter: if he had no daughter, then his brother: if no brother , his fathers brother : if no fuch uncle, then the next of his kin who foever, So likewise doth he els-where determin, that, if upon fom il persuasion of a second wife, a man would disharit his cl- Densis delt fon by a former wife, to make the fon 15-17. of the fecond his heir; yet may he not fo do, but leave the birth-right unto the eldels. Nevertheles, we read that Ruben, for de Gengana filing his fathers bed, 4 was pur from his partie. birth-right, being the eldeft; and lofeph 4Gen 4914. and Judah taken into his room. That which 1.Par. 51 L. concerneth the maner of their hold towards God, is only that law, that was of a certain homage, that every yeer they were Deadit-se commanded to do unto the Lord, for such lands as they held of him. Which was nothing els, but to bring of their first fruits unto the Lord, and there to confesse that God

\$ 6

God had praferved their fathers and them fel from time to time, and been marvelons gracious unto themethat he had given them that good land as beforehe promised, that they did now injoy the same, and therfore brought of the fruits therof unto him. A notable tenure and fuch as difgraceth many of ours, that were notwithstanding devised and appointed by notable men, as then they were taken. Wherunto may be

FExagino, 11 added that every feventh yeer, and in the Lev. 25: 1-11. Iubile, they should suffer their land to rest +

fo to teach them, to moderate their affectis ons on that behalfe; to depend on the providence of God; and not utterly to wear out the foil that was given them. That which concerneth the maner of their hold towards men, was that they might have it feveral: and yet not fo; but that the poore, and generally al, might fortimes have form use therof. That they might have it several, it appeareth both by the partition that be-\*Exod.22:6. fore is fooken of ; and in this also, that I if

any should with his cartel eate up, or otherwife hure his neighbors feelds, he should make good the fame again, with the best of his own. That the poore, and others generally might notwithstanding have fom use therof, it appeareth in this, that fo ofe as the land thould reft without any husbandry be-

Exo.23:11. Lev. 25: 47. Stowed on it fuch things as it yeelded of it

felfe,

it

ta

fer

W

-1

W3 lav

on

to foi

un

Iu

ve

an

wh

iho ali

oti

WIC

WI tha

his

ap

cul itf

oti

Le

Ift

fire

fel

felfe, foold be common and that when Deurs; it was feveral, any passing by the way, might take and eat of the fruits of the ground to ferve his need, fo that he carried none athey and no so they end tame , but hikew

lons

hem that

her-

um.

ceth ding

1, 25

be

the eft :

Lin

oro-

rear hat

old

e it ore.

om

ral. bell

rif

er

uld tof

nes

uld

the

befie

fe,

18 As for redeeming of land that once of redeming was gone from the ancient owners, two their lands. laws there are, that belong therunto. The one restoreth lands hom again generally to al : the other restoreth them but unto fom. The law which restoreth lands hom unto al, is double, wherefore is the law of Iubile. Which was, that if any through povertie or unthriftines had fold his lands or any part therof 'yet in the yeer of Iubile, "Lev. 15:10 which was every fiftith yeer, those lands should return again, either to him, if he were alive or els to his heirs if he were dead. The other, that which is fet down in expresse words, but hat no lands shal be bought, but bleres; 24. with clause of redemption. That is that he that felleth must ever have libertie to bie his lands again, so that it be within the time appointed. That law which is more particular, iffueth out of the latter of thefe, and it selfe also is double : first as it respecteth al other Ifraelites; then as it respecteth the Levites only. That which respectethal other Israelites hath two principal members. For first as touching land generally, 'if a man 'Levas; fel it to his neighbor, either himselfe, or the sighte.

next

2 8

4Lev.27: 16-11.

for fo much leffe than the other gave, as the commoditie (that fince he bought it, he did receive) amounteth unto . So likewife dif he vow to the Lord any part of his inharitance, he may redeem it again, adding the fift part ( as the preeft shal valuit) therunto : but if he thrink from his yow. and fel it to fom other, then, after the next Tubile, it commeth to the preefts for ever-If the land that he voweth were purchased of another, then though he shronk, yet was not the land to be forfeited, but the valu only to be du to the Lord : and the land it felfe was to return after the Jubile, to the ancient owner. Then also, as touching the fale of an house, the law was, that if the house were in a walled citie the seller should not have libertie to redeem it, but the space of one whole yeer, and that it should never again return to the ancient owner, if in one yeer, he, or for for him, did not redeem it.

f Lev. 25: 29,30.

\* Lev. 27:

32-24.

PLer. 25:31 But Fifit were out of a walled citie, then it should follow the nature of the common lands That which respecteth only the Levites doth not a little varie from the other.

Men. 25: 34 For first as touching the little land that they had to the suburbs of their 48. cities, that might in no wife be fold. Then also as touching their houses whether they

11.ev.15: \$2,33.

were in walled cities, or not, both they might BOX

might beat altimes redeemed; and otherwife in the yeer of Jubile they should return to hastanitotal istariouch viet

To Concerning the possessing of their megoods, I fee little fet down, but that may ner of vila be better referred to one of those parts that lemage. follow. One thing only there is, that doth more properly appertain unto this. Which is, that they were allowed to have (that which feemeth formwhat hard among us) villans or bondmen, as their proper goods. As touching which matter, a few laws there are; both concerning their estate in bondage; and concerning their manumition, or the infranchifing, or freeing of them. First as touching an Hebrew, though they areas bought him of others , yet could they not Deagla-it. compel him to ferve but fix yeers, and must meds let him go free the feventh both himfelfe and his, if he came with wife or children. Howbeit, that if the servant would not then part with his master, his master might then keep him for ever. So likewife, if any man should bie a bondwoman, she should have the same law. This also besides, that b if he should promise hir marriage, Deut. 31:8,10 though afterward he milliked hir before he married hir, yet should he give hir meat, drink, and cloth, and fuch dowrie as the dutie of marriage required : and might not fel hir to any other. So likewife, that f if he 'Bxx.174 18 D. 1. thould

20:13

should promise hir to his son, and afterward repented: yet should he do unto hir, as to one of his daughters. Els for default of such duties, that she should be therby infranchifed. Over their villans or bondmen that were not of their own nation, they had such libertie allowed them, as then was in ure in those countries. Insonuch that they might keep them ever: and d though they beat them so fore, that within sew dais after they died, in divers cases they were not to be charged therwith. Other laws also there be of such matters: but such as, I think, will better agree to that which solloweth.

dExo. 21:

Of their du-

20 Concerning the other, that is, their behavior in the land that God had given chem, we have to consider two principal things: what was the direction that they had to frame their lives by; and in what fort their faults and transgressions were to be punished. In the former of which, that is, in what fort they should lead their lives, there are two principal things to be considered: first, what direction they had as touching their private life at hom; then, what direction they had as touching the publik exercife of their religion. The direction that was given them for the more orderly framing of their private life at hom before God and men, somtimes is given in plain fpeech: and fomtimes commended unto them

rd

to ch

ni-

at

ch

in

ht

at

ey be

be

vil

eir

en

pal

ey

ort

be

in

re

d:

ng

n-

T-

at

2-

re

in

to

m

them by figures, and under the exercise of outward observations. Both which kinds may best be forted according to the order of the ten commandements, for that they do compræhend the effect of al, which effect or fum of al, is in few words no more but this, ' wholy to give over themselves to Bxod.2013. God alone: and from thence to derive unto them these two principal parts of that their dutie; to love God above al things, & their neighbor as themselves. Vnto which love of God they were taught, two special points to appertain. First, that b they should worship b Ibid.45. him, not as themselves, or others thought good: but only as himselfe in his word had required. Then, that they should do it in convenient maner: wherunto appertain two principal points. First, that they should do the fame 'truly, without hypocrifie or 'Ibid.7. diffimulation: then, that they should be \* zealous therin, or earnestly bent therun- 41bid.8-11. to. So likewife, that unto the love of their neighbordid appertain other two points: one concerning their doings towards him: the other concerning the moderating of their own affections within. That which respecteth their doings towards him, hath two special points. First, that they should reverence ech other, everie one in his de- "Ibid.12. gree; and therby knit togither in one, in godlie unitie. Secondly, that they should

## THE SCEPTER

have fuch an hartie care to præferve ech other, that not only they regard ech others life or good estate generally, to uphold the same: but also, that they have a special care of these three points, to praserve or leave unto everie one his & wedlok undefiled; his " fubstance undiminished; and his good name 'unblemished.' That which respecteth the moderating of their affections within, is that they should not ' covet, or that they should so content themselves with their estate, that they fought not to pravent any others in theirs. How beit, although this be the effect of al, yet it shal be good to fee, how the same is expressed by

They must have none other but him alone. a Ex.20: 3. & 23: 25.De.5:7 b Exo.23:13... Iofuah.23:7. Pfal. 16:5.

4 2

f Ibid. 13.

g Ibid. 14.

. b Ibid. 15.

i Ibid. 16.

k Ibid. 17.

21 First of al therfore concerning their life towards God, they are commanded to put by al others in heaven and earth, and to have ' none other God but him alone: nor fo much as to have in their mouths the b names of any others, or to let them be heard out of their lips. And bicause the greatest danger was either in those that were worshipped in Ægypt, where the children of Ifrael had fojourned fo long; or in those that wereworshipped of the Canaanites, and other nations among whom now they should dwel (the one for education

\*Lev. 18:2,3. fake; the other for policie:) therfore " had De.12:30,31. they a special warning given to take heed of

certain particulars.

the

0-

rs

ld

al

or

fi-

iis

ch

ti-

et,

es

to

al-

be

by

eir

to

to

or

the

be

the

hat

rils

rin

22-

OW

ion

had

dof

the

the gods of those countries : and therwithal were streightly charged to break down Deu7: 5,25. the idols or pictures of them; to overthrow & 12:23 their altars; to cut down their groves; and to let no monument of them to remain. To this end especially it did appertain, that the Lord did ordain certain fervises among them, that should properly serve to confirm them in that point : that is, that he only is the Lord; that they were his tenants, and held of them whatfoever they had. Of this fort there were especially three: that yeelding to him of their first born; or of their first fruits; and of their tithes. For although there was another end of these ordinances. that is, that the ministerie, and such as served at the altar, should live therby: yet to this end also were they ordeined, to witnes the foveraigntie, that the Lord had over them. The law of the first-born was this. 'What soever male did first open the womb, 'Exod 13:2, whether it was of man, or beaft, or (as we 28.34:19. fay) was first of al born or bred, that same Num. 18: 15. did the Lord challenge to be his, and ordeined the same to be an ordinance among them: but not al after one maner. For if (Exo.13:13. it were the first born of man, it was to be Na.18:15,16. redeemed: and the price was five ficles of the fanctuaric, or five score Gerahs (which is al one) amounting to (as it is faid) about fixteen shillings and eight pence D. 3.

tius in Exod. 30: 13.And B. Bible upon Num.3:47. 18:16.

of our coin: though by the weight of the \*Ioan.Bren- Gerah, which s is faid to be the weight of fixteen barly corns, I cannot find that 20. Annot on the Gerahs (which is the ficle of the fanctuarie, double to the other sicle that is common) do weigh any more than two shillings and fourpence of our coin, after the rate of five shillings the ounce. And then is the ficle of the fanctuarie but two shillings and four pence: and five ficles but eleven shillings h Exo. 13:112. eight pence. h If it were a beast that was clean, it might not be redeemed, nor kept bak, nor put to use, nor any commoditie taken of it; but without deceit brought as it was unto the preefts, as the portion of the 1Exo.13:13. Lord after that it had been seven dais with the dam. 'If it were of an unclean beaft as of an affe, that also was the Lords: but it was to

32:29.80 34:19. Num.18:17. De.15: 19,20.

34:20. Nun. 18:15.

be redeemed with a lamb. Nevertheles, the party was not bound to redeem it, as he was to redeem his first-born son: but if he would

kDeu.15: 21-23.

1Deu. 15: 19,20.

he cut off the head therof; and was so discharged. So likewise the first-born of a clean beaft, if it had any deformitie or blemish, then, although in that case also it was the Lords: yet k were they discharged for bringing it unto the sanctuarie or temple of

not be at the cost to redeem it, then must

the Lord, there to make merrie or feast therwithal before him (as 1 they were bound to do with fuch as were without

blemish)

of

0. ie,

n)

nd

ve

of

ur

gs

as

pt

ta-

it

he

ith

of

to

he

ras

ıld uft

lif-

fa

le-

ras

for

of

aft

ere

out

blemish) and were willed to eat it at hom, and to hold feast therwithal unto the Lord in their own houses. This chalenge that the Lord did make to the first-born, exempting them to his own proper use, had also a special sense, that was proper to it selfe, besides those two before recited that are common to both the others. For this was ordeined to this use also, " that it might keep in fresh "Exo.13: remembrance that notable benefit which 14-16. the children of Israel received of the Lorda little before their departure out of Ægypt: that is, that when the Lord destroied the first-born of Ægypt, nevertheles he spared the first-born of al his people. As also the Lord did afterward use it, to quiet the peo- 12, 13, 40-51. ple in deducting the whole tribe of Levie &8: 16-19. out from among them to the use of the ministerie: taking them, and a certain fine by pole of the overplus, for al the first-born that then were. Of which to discourse more fully, there is afterward offered better occafion. Vnto our felves, out of this law this leffon may we take, that feeing God is as gratious to us, we also ought to prasent him with the best that we have: and for to abandon those miserly practises that commonly we use, to shift him off with the very woorst that we are able to pik out of the rest. The offering of the first of their fruits that out of the increase of the earth did arise unto D.4.

## THE SCEPTER

23:19.8:34: 26.Deu. 26:2. Lev.19: 24.

\*Exo.22:28. them, was to the felfefame end ordeined that is to witnes that what foever they had they held only of him. For the first of their

PLev. 23: 10.

fruits, they had to offer, both the first of corn, and fuch things as first ripened unto them: and also a part of their 4 first batch of bread. To the end, that they might ever

9 Num. 15: 18-21.

\*Lev.23: 14. observe this ordinance, they were ' charged that they should take nothing that their ground did yeeld to their own use, until that they had first brought som such present unto the Lord. And to the end that they

De.26:1-11. might do it more effectually, he teacheth them also, when they com to bring him that present, to acknowledge in plain words that it was the Lord, and he alone, that gave unto them that good land : and that by his goodnes they now had the same in quiet and peaceable possession. As indeed the goodnes of God is such that it deserveth to be acknowledged: and, of fuch things as he giveth, to have such portion as he requireth (especially being so smal as it is) even at the first, and not to tarrie til we our selves (after the proportion of our greedie appetite) shall be glutted to our own defire. What the law of tithes was, is before declared. Now I do but admonifh, that it is one of the ordinances, wherby God would continually witnes unto them, that he was the Lord, and they his tenants. Which that they might more effectui.

d,

ir

of

17

h

er

d

ir

ril

nt :

cy

th

m ds

ve.

is

et ne

to ne :

th

ne :

er al

W)

lo

nei) es

ey .

re

11-

effectually do, he taught them, that everie Dent. 36, third yeer they should make a solemn protestation unto the Lord, that they had truly paid al their tithes, that to their knowledge they had not with-held any part therof, either to supply their own necessitie; or to do any good work which was otherwife to be done of their own charges, as to burie the dead, or fuch like: and that wittingly they had not fuffered any part of it to perish by their negligence. And bicause this was ordeined to be every third yeer after the feventh yeers rest to the land, it was a time of al most fit to amend such things, as a man had omitted before: for that this yeer was farthest of al on both sides remooved from the feventh yeer, wherin the land was to lie common. So that as this law was ordeined to teach them finceritie in paieng of their tithes: fo was this protestation appointed then to be made, when they might most eafily do it. What things we omit by the reason of som urgent necessitie that at som special time doth much annoy us, if we have any grace, we make up again fo foone as God doth fend us plentie. Other things besides those there are, that preached the foveraigntie that God had over his people. But these are the cheefest in my judgement: & these might wel suffice to teach them, that he was The Lord their God, that they must aban-

abandon al others, & wholy betake themfelves unto him, to live and die at his plea-

They must do unto God mothing els but as he appointeth.

22 Next heerunto it is of them required that having alreadie in fuch fort betaken themselves to him alone, as to their onlie tru and living Lord, they should do unto him, not as themselves, or others think good; but onlie as himselfe præscribeth unto them. Vnto which place especially doth appertain the whole form of religion that was given unto them. But bicause it is a thing of special importance in divers respects, therfore I thought good to speak of it apart by it selfe: and in this place to speak but of fuch other duties of this kind, as did not concern the form of their publik religion, but were to be observed of them al at hom, at al times, and in al places, as occasion ferved. Of this fort were thefe. First of al, 'that they should in no wise behave them felves before him, either after the doings

of the land of Ægypt, wherin they dwelt;

a Lev. 18:1-5. 20:23. De.12:29-31. Dent. 18:9.

or after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither now he was about to bring them: Lev.20: 22 but ever frame themselves to do b after his Deu-4: 2. 5: ordinances, judgements, and statutes, in whatfoever they tooke in hand, turning aside from them neither to the right hand, nor to the left. Infomuch that although he

32, 33. & 12:

allow them to make vowes, that is, even of their

iem-

plea-

ired

aken

onlie

unto

hink

unloth

that

is a

re-

kof

peak

did

reli-

al at

afi-

ft of

nem

ngs

elt:

lan,

m:

his

, in

ing

nd,

he

of

neir

their accord to do fom work unto him, that otherwise he doth not urge them unto ( which is the thing that of all others is left most free unto them : ) yet even in that also doth he not leave them to their own wils, but directeth them how to proceed, and how to behave themselves therin. And first as touching the persons that may yow, the Na.301-17 alloweth but fuch as are at their own libertie, to make any vow. As for yoong women that are in their fathers house, and married wives, he alloweth none of their vowes to stand, unles the father of the one, and hufband of the other do hear the same, and either give his consent unto it, or at least do not gain-fay it. Then concerning the things vowed, if afterward they were not disposed to give the very thing that they vowed, or could not conveniently bring it thither where it should be delivered, or if it were fuch as was not to be offered, he teacheth them how to redeem whatfoever they vowed, being of that nature, that it could not be in the very kind it selfe performed. For otherwife, if a man did vow any fuch thing, 4Le.27:9,10 that was not to be redeemed by monie, but to be paid as we fay in kind: infomuch, that if any should put to by a better to give a woorfe, he should then give both. As also on the other fide, fom things were fo detestable, as the price of whoordom, or advantage

Lev.27:26.

tage gotten by bauderie; and som things fo vile and of fo final account, as the price or valu of a dog; and fom things fo fully \*Den.23:18. the Lords already, as the first-born, that no vow to the Lord might be made of them.

But the things, that once being vowed, might be by the parties again redeemed, were fuch as might not be offered in facrifice, and yet might be given unto the Lord to fom other good purpose. As namely, mankind; the common fort of unclean beafts; houses; and land. Of which only mankind had the price fet : the rest were to be taxed by the preeft. The price or rate of the redemption of man, was according to his fex, and yeers: and that after this

Fle. 27:3-7. maner. A man-child vowed, being betwixt a moneth and five yeers old, was priced at five shekels: from five, to twentie, at twentie shekels: from twentie yeers old to three score, to fiftie: from three score upward to fifteen. A woman-child of the first compas ofage, to three shekels: of the second, to ten : of the third, to thirtie : and of the fourth, to ten. 8 Saving only that a proviso is had for fuch as were not able to pay after

this rate, that the preest might at his discretion take it down to their abilitie. As for the bother three, the preest had to set the erate according to his discretion. But in these things this was to be observed, that

although

h Lev. 27:

11-25.

although any others might bie them at the price that the preeft did fet, yet might not 1Lev.27:13, the owner himselfe so redeem them, but by 15,19,27. adding a fift part more. And this is the effect of the law of vowes, so much as appertaineth to this prasent purpose. Wherby we may fee, that although God would take at their hands a work of their own : yet, that it might not be any other, but fuch as was subject to the direction that God appointed. So far is it from him, to accept any thing in good part, that is not his. And to the end that they might not fear to be driven to any lak, being fo abfolutely put by al others, and so pracifely kept only to the bek of God, it is farther to their comfort declared, first, that those flatutes and ordi- Deut. 68. nances are of marvelous aquitie and wif- 6:23. dom : then, that a sufficient prophet shal be fent unto them, both to guide them in the IExod.33: wildernes until they com to their promised 20-23. rest, and to " make known unto them the "Deut.18: way of health: last of al, book what " blef- "Le.26:3-13 fednes appertaineth to those that observe Deul 28:1-14them; and what " miferie hangeth over the .Lev.26: gracelesse heads of those that care not for 14-41. them. Then, besides that kind of general 15-68. prohibition of al other wais, he toucheth certain of those by name, of which he would have them especially to beware. Of which fort, although the most of them may better

0

0

o

r

r

e

n

ıt

to them : yet fom of them are fuch, as do not only challenge this place as meetest for them; but also may give sufficient light, how careful it stood them in hand to be, to take heed of that countrie infection, and to follow the direction that God did give them. As namely, first that they should in no wife bow down to the images of those nations, nor a have any of their own, of what maner or likenes foever, nor fo much as 'a piller to looke upon. So likewife that they should not offer unto divels : nor make their fons and their daughters go thorough the fire : nor offer of their feed unto Molok. Thirdly, " that they should not use any forcerie, De. 8:10,11. witch-craft, fouthfaieng, charming; or regard either times, or the flieng of fouls, or fuch like. Fourthly, as touching the propertie of earthlie things, that no man should account to have such propertie in his posfellions, but that it should be lawful \* for any man passing by, to eat of his neighbors vines, or corn (fo that he put up none to

P Exo.23: 24. Dent. 12: 1-4: 9Exo.20: 23. Lev. 19: 3. Deu.4:15-19. r Lev. 16: 1. TLev.17:7. \*Den. 18: 10. Lev. 18: 21. & 20:2.

a Lev, 19: 29, 36,31.8 20:6

\*Deu.23 1 24,25.

y Lev. 25: 23-28.

\* Lev.25: 29-14-

That in al sheir doings so him fince-

any way alien the Levites possessions. 23 Concerning the maner of doing this dutie in such fort as is required, the first point

carrie away with him: ) y and that himselfe

might not for ever alien his lands from him and his, by the privilege of the Iubile, nor

fel at al but with clause of redemption; "nor

po

ca

kı

Wi

point of it was to walk before God in al vitie is needfinceritie and finglenes of mind, and in no fall thing to behave themselves otherwise than became their holie calling. And there were two forts of pracepts that did appertain heerunto. Those I account of the first fort, Generally that generally appertain unto al : and fuch of al. of the fecond, as do specially appertain unto fom, by the vertu of fom special profession that they are in. Concerning the former fort, first of al it is plainly forbidden, to use the name of God in matters of untruth; or, any way to pollute his holie name: and required, that they b fanctific them- bLeusoin, felves, and be holie in al their doings. Then also, the same care that they ought to have of fanctifieng the Lord, is commended unto them by divers figures .. As namely, that a maimed person, or a bastard of a Dess: 1-2. common harlot, or an Ammonite, or a Moabite ( for that they did not releeve the children of Israel as they passed by, towards their land of promise) might not enter into the congregation of the Lord; nor the Idumæan, nor the Ægyptian neither, til the third generation. So likewise among the people themselves, and the whole multitude of the same one with another, divers cases there were, wherin they had to acknowledge themselves unclean, and to withdraw themselves for a time, both from di-

d

0,

r

r-

d

C-

a-

15

to

fe

m

or

or

nis

rft

int

divers exercises of religion, and from the Le.11,&15 affemblie of the people 1 as d if themselves Num. 5: 1-4. had the leprofie or any iffu; if the man had Deu.23:9-11. his feed parting from him; or if the woman were in hir flowers : if at any time they did eat of that which died, or was torn with wild beafts; or of any fuch creature as was forbidden, whether beaft, bird, or fish corif

they did but only touch them, or a dead

Deut.15: 31,22.

bodie, or any fuch thing as was by law unu clean. To the felfefame end it is, that if the beaft that they ment to offer had any blemish, though it might becaten at hom; yet might it not be brought unto the Lord, nor stand for any that before was vowed unto the Lord : that at the death of their

fLev.23: 21,23.

BDe.14:1-, frinds they might not a moorn ( as the Lev.19: 27. heathen did) immoderately, but fo take up themselves betimes, that after they had yeelded a little to nature, they might forth-

1 Deut.21: 10-83-

with declare themselves, very wel to like of Gods doings: that if an Ifraelite would marrie with an heathen woman taken in war, the must first passe through certain cer

Deut.23: 12-14

remonies that should witnes such uncleana nes in hir, as that otherwise an Israelite might not marrie with hir: that ' when any man was disposed to ease himselfe, he shuld make a little pit, and after that he had done his easement therin, he would cover it as gain, that no bodie might take noisnoe

ther by:

to

m fo

it

ha

for

th

the

mi

red

Lor

mai

do

Ö

d

M

0

أغع 0

io.

10

p

d

10 of.

d

n

B4

120

td:

14

ld

ne

94

CE

therby: and that even their pots and fuch Levs: 18.
other veffels as they had in ufe, should in di-15:12. vers cases be unclean unto them; and then, either broken, if they were of stone, or renfed if they were of wood, or scowred if they were of mettal. So likewise in the law of vowes many things there are that do plainly declare, that although it be by nature a voluntarie act, and therfore may feem that needs it must be very welcom to God, yet is it not fo eafily excused, but altogither put by, unlesse it bring sinceritie with it besides. For this cause first of alit is required, that neither the filthie lucre that is gotten by Deusg:18. fornication or fuch like nor fo mean a thing as the price of a dog, be at time vowed unto the Lord. So likewife, " that when they 11-23. had vowed fuch things as might be performed, they should not then delay the performing of them salthough that otherwise it had been no fault in them at al; not to have vowed. As also on the other side it was forbidden " to put a woorse in the place of "Lev. 17: 10. that which was vowed (which if they did, they had to give both : or o bring a ble- 18.19. mished beast for a vow before made:or ? to PLev.27: redeem or preferve any heerin, or that which 28,29. was utterly abandoned fro any use unto the Lord, as afterward a Iericho was after this a Iole: 17,18 maner by Iosuah abandoned. Those that More specido appertain more specially to som, by rea- ally of som.

fon

E. 1.

fon of their special profession, are especially but of two forts: fuch as appertained to the preefts; and fuch as appertained to the Nazarites. The preefts were fuch as God had chosen from among the rest of the people neerer unto him, and to have much dealing with him on the peoples behalfe. Vnto them therfore he præscribeth certain rules of special fanctification somwhat more streightly than unto others. As name-"Le.10: 8-11 ly, first generally to al, that they should ' not drink wine or any strong drink, when it was their course to be about the office of their administration: to the end, that they might the better be able to judge betwixt the holie and upholie; between the clean and unclean; and better teach the children of Ifrael as they ought. And that none of them, of the feed of Aaron, having a blemish in any part of their bodie, might execute the preests office; and yet might live with them, and take their part of the holie offerings as much as others. Two other laws there were appointed to the preefts, but not unto everie of them alike : the one of marrieng, the other of moorning, and other duties to frinds departed. Concerning marrieng, the law that was given, was to restrain the abuse of unseemly marrieng of themselves. The

high preeft might not marrie any that had

plaid the harlot, or been divorced, or was

(Lev.21: 16-24.

\*Lev.21: 13-15.

re

m

up

ftr

co

be

co

lly

he

he

od

0-

12-

n-

uin

nat

ieot

ras

eir

ht

0-

n-

If-

m,

in

he

m,

as

ere

ve-

he

to

he

use

he

ad

vas

2

a widow : but only, a maid. The "inferi- "Lev. 2177,8. or preests might marrie widows : but not fuch as had been polluted or defamed; 'or before divorced from any other. Concerning moorning, and fuch other funeral duties, the high preeft might i not moorn for 10-12. any, or do fuch things at funerals as others commonly were woont, and might. The inferior preests had fom more libertie, but yet restrained to certain persons that were YLev.21:1-6. neer unto them; as father, mother, fon, daughter, brother, and unmarried fifter: otherwise they might not have ought to do with the funerals of any; no not of the magistrate. As also, not only Aaron the high preest, but Eleazar, and Ithamar likewife Lev. 1006,7. being under preefts, though heer they have libertie to moorn for their brethren, yet there they were forbid to moorn for those two of their brethren, that were then fuddely destroied with fire for their fin: belike, bicause they were taken away in Gods displeasure, and they could not wel moorn for them, but that they must feem fomwhat to repine against the severitie of Gods judgements. The Nazarites were fuch as tooke upon them a special vow of holines, not costrained, but (asit were) of their own accord. Seeing therof that needs they would be Nazarites, that is, separate from the common fort, and drawing neerer ( for the

. 101 . 111

Den: "12-15.

48 48.70 ]

time) anto the Lord, he gave unto them alfo certain outward observations of special holines: that so in that voluntarie separation of theirs, they might not so easily take in vain the name of God; but do indeed as they did prætend, and tooke upon them to observe. And the law that was given to the

Nu.6:1-21. 1. Nazarite, was no more but to teach how,

how in the time of his separation he might

version.

version.

clensed again; and how he had to sinish
his yow of separation. But the soldier also

De.33:9-11. hath a special charge, if he know himselfe to be unclean, to avoid himselfe out of the

camp for the time. Tolland and and

And that bey must be zealous withal.

24 The other point of this their dutie, that was to be directed to the person of God, is, that they should be zealous towards God, or earnestly bent to the way of godlines and religion : fo to cal them from the common corruption of the world, in being fo carelesse of religion, or so faint in the worship of God, or any good work; and yet marvelous earnestly bent on the vain, and corruptible things of this præsent world. The things that do appertain heerunto are three. First, the requiring of the seventh dais rest: then the commending of the fcriptures unto them : last of al the allowing of vowes. Concerning the feventh dais reft,

d

ci

Ь

T

al

in

25

to he

w,

e;

ht be

ith

lfo

lfe

he

hat

is,

od,

nes

mfo

or-

yet nd

ld.

are

nth

the ow-

lais

eft.

reft, it was ordeined, that 'everic feventh First in the day should be a sabbaoth, that is, a day of Sabbaoth. rest: the meaning wherof was, that the peo- & 22: 12:31: ple themselves withal their families & their 13-17. & 341 cattel alfo; and that al fuch strangers as Levis; dwelt among them with their families and 30.26: 2. cattel, thould that day cease from al maner of their usual labors, and keep it an holie rest unto the Lord. To the end they might the better observe it, he doth both give them to understand, that as he doth therby b require holines of them, fo doth bleviere. he himfelfe fanctifie those that truly ob- Exo. 20:11. ferve it, and so performeth in them his own request and, although he do fo practicly require it, that he alloweth not formuch as the kindeling of a fire on that day, no not 4Exo. 15 : 1. in feed time, nor in harvest yet maketh 'Exo. 41.11. he the breach therof to be death. Asalfo 15.83312 he sheweth them another commoditie that hangeth theron, which himselfe to their own use requireth, that is, that he wil have that a rest-day " that themselves, their fer- gExo.20: 10. vants, and cattel may rest theron from their 23:12. woonted labors: which must needs make them a great deal more fresh to continu their labor. The scriptures were commen- Then in the ded unto them that they should have a spe- findie of the cial regard of them, and be very studious scriptimes. both to know, & to do the law of the Lord, To this they were lead three maner of wais.

21.35:1-3.

s-whovs.

E. 3. The

## THE SCEPTER

\* Deut.27: 2,3,4,8.

The first was, that they should have the words of the law written, and that verie plainly, ifirst upon certain great stones, set up, and plastered for the same purpose at the entrance of the land, so soone as they

m Deut.11: 18-21.

1Den. 6:5-9. That com thither: then in their own houses upon the gates and posts therof: yea, and to have the same " bound to their hands, and as a frontlet between their eies to put them in better remembrance therof. The

"Num 15: 37-41. Deu. 22: 12.

next was, that they were commanded to have " fringes, and ribbands of blew filk upon their garments, to put them in remembrance of the law of the Lord, to do

after it, and not to follow their own inventions, little regarding the law of the Lord. The last was, that they were willed both for their own better instruction, and for the fpreading forth of religion continually to teach the law to their children, and to

\* Deut.6: 7. & 11: 19.

talk therof in their own houses, or as they walked by the way, when they laid them down to fleep, and when they rose up again to their work. By al which things we may perceive that he would have them verie studious and careful how to be godly. In which respect he doth also warn the then specially to take heed to themselves that they do not forget the Lord, when they shal wax wealthie, and have abundance of al good things:

forbicause that worldly felicitie, ingendring

P Deut.6: 10-12.8 8: 10-15.

it

y

d

s,

it

e

0 k

0

1-1.

or

ne

O

O

y

in

ıy

1h

ly

ot

1-

s:

in

in man a love of the same, doth very much abate the zeal that erst before we had unto godlines, and maketh us worldly, infomuch that after that once we com unto wealth, then do we for the most part q either utter- Luc. 16: 13 ly dispise the way of godlines, and wholy 1.Tim.6: 9,10 give over our felves to the world: or els do we lean so much to the latter, that we do verie much dispise the former. The allow- Lastly in ance of vowes that before I spake of is this. "vowes, or Seeing that it pleased God to allow of vows, robustarie worship. as it may fufficiently appear by that which is said of them alreadie; and wheras a vow is nothing els in effect, but a voluntarie work of thanks-giving to God for his goodnes towards us, by proceeding out of a more fervent zeal, than is for the most part to be found, either in the common multitude, or otherwise in himselfe that voweth: heerby it appeareth, that GOD doth not only allow of a fingular zeal; but feeing that himselfe doth vouchfafe to præpare the way wherin it may orderly proceed, and wherby it may be able to com unto him, and to his gratious acceptance, he doth himselfe also invite us therunto, or rather feeketh to breed in us a special and a singular care to do our service unto the Lord : the thing that now we have in hand.

25 Concerning their life one towards ano-

zie to Superiors,

of their du- another, that which first we have to fal in hand withal, which is, that everie one honor their parents, and fo confequently reverence ech other in his degree, fo far ashe is any father or mother unto him, is in the law very breefly fet down : belike bicaufeit is so imprinted in the harts of al generally, that the contrarie vice is odious withal and fharply restreined of the higher fort. But although the law in this point be verie breefe, yet is it effectual. For first of al. as \*Exo.20112. touching their natural parents they were required to give them du honor; and for-

Deut 5: 16. Lev,19: 3.

Deu.22:30 bidden b to marrie their fathers wife, Aso touching fuperiors, not to rail or fpeak €Exo.22:28. Lev.19:32. evil of them: as touching the aged, to re-

verence them. And to the end that they may better perceive how much they ought to ælteem of al men, especially of those that were to good nie unto them, they are commanded both in such fort to do their ease-

e Denlas: 12-14-

ment, that it be no noisnee to any, and fo to Dentas: 4. afteem of their flaboring ox, as that while he treadeth out their corn, they moofel him not. Asindeed if we confider that al fuch creatures are made to our use, and that by them we reap a notable commoditie one

Praisio. way or other, as Salomon & faith, that a just man regardeth the life of his beaft, when as even the mercies of the wicked are cruel : fo whofoever enterethinto this confidera-

tion,

0

th

CE

T

ha

m

in

De

les

be

100

OF short die

57056

tion if therwithal he be of a thankful na= tured he more afteemeth of the meanest creatures of al that are to any use unto us; than the common fort of worldly people do foundly afteem of their own natural parents as a very between a behild break we

elt

0

Eve

di

to

21

SC

CO

SO k !

40

2 3

to

0

e

TI (

his

CI

25

ad

26 The next is, that they were bound to What care have a care to praserve and uphold their they should neighbor in his good eftate : and first as have of their touching his life, and whatfoever doth ap- tife or good pertain therunto. Vnto this do belong not effate geonly the commandement it felfe that doth werdly. forbid murther generally : but also manie aEx. 20: 13. other things that concern other matters of that nature. Al which may be digested into two forts. Wherof the former is of those that directly and in plain speech do treat therof: the other of those that by outward ceremonies do mean the felfefame thing. Those that do it directly or in plain terms do first of al forbid al maner of violence and hard dealing towards al. As namely, to feek the blood of any; or to bear any malice or 17,18. hatred in hart : to take ' usurie of their bre- 'Exo.22:25. thren; to take or keep fuch a pledge as Denaging. might not wel be forborn; orto take it 4Ex0.32:26, inordinately. Concerning certain special 27. Deu. 24:6, persons they had charge given, not to deal Deu 14: 172 hardly with f strangers, widowes, father- 1Ex.2221-14 les, or their poore neighbors that com to Lev. 1933,14 borrow: as also o not to curse the deafe ; ster.19:14.

b Lev.19: 16, 1 Lc.25:35-37 Id,II.

i Lev. 25: 39-46. Deu.15:12. \* Deut.23: 15,16.

Den.27: 18. nor to put a stumbling blok before the blind; nor to have any bondmen of their Exed,21:2:2 own nation decaied by povertie; nor to betray the bondmen of the heathen to their masters again, nor to vex him, but quietly to fuffer fuch to live among them. So likewife they were willed to have fo special a

Dent.23: 8. care of their neighbor, that they should! "Exat: 33. batlement their house; " shut up again the \*Dev. 22: 4. pit that they opened; "help up their neighbors ox or affe that falleth by the way; " re-\*Lev. 25: 47-55deem their brethren that were bonds to the PEx.21:2-11, heathen; and themselves deal? kindly with De.15:12-18. those that serve them. Those that do teach Lev.25:53.

them the same in effect by outward shadows, are fuch as wil them to eat no blood; 9Lcv. 17: 10-14-19: 26. nor to feeth a kid in the milk of his dam, r Ex. 23: 19. nor to kil the dam and hir yoong both & 34:26. fLev.22: 28. on a day; nor to take the dam with hir \* Dcu.22:6,7. yoong.

How careful they should be of their neighbors wedlok. a Exo.20:14. Deut. 5: 18. Lev. 18:20. b Deu. 24: 1.

27 The next thing that they had to praferve of their neighbors, was his wedlok or marriage: which they had to keep undefiled, by the vertu of that commandement, which forbiddeth them to commit adulterie. And to the end they might do it the better, he doth in fom cases allow them divorce, or to put away their wives upon mifliking: and doth exempt them from wars, and fuch other affairs as might take them away from their wives, for the first yeer of

their

W

b

CC

A

an

fal

bh.

or

fpe

fol

fre

eir

eir

ea

di he

h-

rehe

ith

ch

na-

od;

m,

th

hir

Zor

fi-

nt,

ulhe

dinif-

rs,

em of

eir

their marriage. And that they might better know how to keep this commandement, and to perform their dutie on that behalfe, he further giveth them to understand, that not only whoordom is forbidden unto Deulaging. them: but likewise al carnal copulation \*Lev.18:23. with beafts; or man, with man : or man flev.18:22. with a woman in hir flowers: the man al- &Lev. 18:19. fo to go in womans apparel, or the woman ADeu2215. in mans apparel, bicause that it would make an easier way unto sin, and therwithal be a cloke for the fame : and that they do not suffer their unbrideled and wanton affections to wander, either to such de- iLev. 18. grees as were over-neer, and fo forbidden; or to hir, whom he hath divorced, after ADen 2013-4 that once she is married to another; or, in case when his neer kinsman is dead without iffu, to marrie where he lift, but 1 only 1De 25:5-10. with hir that is left, fo to raife up feed to his brother, or els say nay, and take reproch.

28 As touching his substance, they were How careful commanded to have of it also a special care. they should And first they were forbidden to do him be of their any wrong, to steal from him, or to deal neighbors falsly with him: as for example, to remoove \*Lev.191 his land marks, or to use deceit in weight 11,13. ormeasure. And two cases there are more .Lev.19: specially touched, the withholding of work 35-37. folks hire, and fervants wages : and tithes 4Lev.19:13. from the Levites : the wages or hire of De.14:1415. those

## THE SICEPTER

those that wrought for them, might not be unpaid the same day that they earned it. \*Lev.27; And if any man paid not tith of al, as it 30,32,33. came to hand, but put by a better to pay a woorse, he wasthen bound for to give both. Thev.6: 1-7. If at any time a man had done a wrong, ei-Num. 5: 5-8. ther by robberie, or by violence; or by with-holding or denieng the thing that was \$980 ch 25 75 committed to him of trust; or by denieng 9305 11 5 2011-11 and keeping any thing that another hath loft, and he hath found, then the partie that had done this injurie had to restore the domage with his principal, and to put a fift part more therunto: besides a sacrifice to the Lord. If the partie were dead to whom it should be restored, and had no executor nor heir to whom the right therof were du: yet must they not injoy it themselves, nor TRICLOT bestow it as they thought good; but bring Bengmad it to the Lord, & deliver it unto the preefts. Besides that, they might do wrong unto none but themselves make it up again. If there were a fault, they were also charged s to help up the poore that stood in need;

#Lev.25: 35-38. Denigning to lend them according to their necessitie; 2-1:11:1513

32,72.72 %

though the seventh yeer were at hand. So FEE 12 145 likewise they were willed to bring hom to Deus: 1-3. the owners such things as were lost, & fuch

and the seventh yeer to pardon them their

debt, if they were not able to pay : and not to denie them when they came for help,

cattel

0

g

g

ar

fo

th

E.

it

h. i-

by

as

ng th

at

Ot ift

to

m

or u:

or

ng

ts.

to

H ed

de

C;

eir

ot

p,

So

to ch

tel

cattel as they found straieng r or, if they knew not the owners, to keep them fafe til they heard who owed them : as also, in gathering the fruits of the earth , not to Levisonio gather over neer, that the poor might get & 23: 22. fom releefe to themselves, after that the others have done.

29 Concerning the good name of their Not to have neighbor, which also was their charge, they his name. were not only forbidden falle witnes: but, 2111.8 to make the matter more fure they were Deus: 20. also forbidden al maner of lieng, and to be 11,16. a carrier of tales. Legioning zul nilw spenit

30 The last of those duties that they did How they ow to their neighbor, was 'that they should should connot covet. Which doth cal them to such a fiber with moderation concerning the things of this their own world, as that they oughtfully to content estate. themselves with the portion that God had Deut 5:24. given them, that fo they might never go about to pravent any other in theirs. And to the end that they might the better learn this moderation, & learn to keep in their inordinate affections, certain disciplines were given unto them, that might verie wel teach the same. As namely, that certain beasts, blev.1111-4. birds, and fishes ( which otherwise were good, and delicate meats, for many of them, and verie commonly eaten of others) were .Lev.3:17.70 forbid them : the blood, and fat of those that were allowed : and fo many besides, Lev. 17:15,16

as died alone, or were torn with wild beafts. \*Lev.25:1-7 So likewise that everie seventh yeer they Deu.15: 1,2,9 should forgive debts, and yet take no in-Lev.25: 10, crease of the earth; and everie fifrith suf-18,31,32, fertheir bondmen to be free, and lands to 41,54 return from many of them, to their ancient possessors again: that " for the four of the g Lev.19: 23-25. first yeers, they might not eat any fruit of h Lev. 19: 19. Denizio-11. their trees: and that they might not " mingle togither divers kinds, in cattel, feed, or apparel. 31 The direction that they had as touching Of their the publik exercise of their religion is now to be feen. Vnto which most properly ap-

publik exercife in religion: and first of their faraments.

3 Gen. 17: 1-14. Exo.12: 1-20. Tof. 7:22. Lev.23:5. Num.9: 2. Circumcifion c Gen.17: 75

d Gen.17: 11,12.

10,24.

e Lev. 12: 3.

pertain three principal things: their facraments; & facrifices. Their facraments (that were of this kind ) were only two : Circumcifion, and the Pascal lamb. Both which, although they were ordained fomwhat before the law was given in mount Sinai; blev.12: 3. yet were they b confirmed by the same, and under it in common use, and great force. Circumcifion was ordained to Abraham at the first, ' what time he sojourned in the land of Canaan, himselfe being 99. yeers old: which was 406. yeers before the giving of the law in Sinai. The matter of the facrament was the cutting away of the foreskin of the privie members of althe male children in the land : and ' when the child was eight dais old, then was this facrament to

· be

di

La

ta

as

th

CT

wh

ran

me

mo

0

t

e

t

1,

it

d

ıt

e

S

1-

n -

S

be ministred unto him. The meaning of Gen. 17:7. the facrament was, that God made with Abraham and with his feed, an everlasting covenant of special favor: that him and his feed God tooke to himselfe, to be his own peculiar people : and for that cause it seemeth to have a special consideration, that the feal of the covenant was printed on that part of the bodie: that therin they might more plainly behold, both that there was a mortification of the flesh wrought by the &Den. 30:6. fpirit of God, in al that were under the covenant in spirit and truth; and that their children appertained to the covenant, as hGe.17:7,8. wel as themselves. And it is to be noted, that they were taken to be his people before; and this pledge, or the feal of the covenant afterward given. As for the day, the reason seemeth to be this, that both children should be of som strength to bear it.& that they should not long delay to minister that comfortable facrament unto them. Last of al 'it was ordeined, that al should i Gen. 17: take that facrament on them: and that fuch as would not, should be cut off from among the people. The Pascal lamb, their other fa- The pascal crament, was instituted or ordeined to the lamb. whole people \* a little before their delive \* Ex. 123,52. rance out of Ægypt. The matter of the facrament was this. The ' tenth day of their first 'Ex. 13:1-11. moneth (named Nisan) they should take

from

from among their sheep or goates, a young sheep or a goat of a yeer old, of the male kind, and the same without blemish: him should they keep until the fourteenth day of the moneth, and then kil him at even. \*Ver.7: 22. \* Then they should take the blood of him in a basen, & with a bunch of hysop sprinkle of the same on the upper posts of their doores, and on both the fide posts. They a Ver. 8,9,46. should a rost the carcase whole, and not break a bone of it : they should eat it with unleavened bread; with fower herbs; and like , passengers readie to go their journie, with their loins girt, their shooes on their feet, their staves in their hands, and make a quik dispatch therof: 4 none but Ifraelites, or fuch strangers as were circumcifed should eat therof; they should be so manie, as might conveniently eat it; and whatfoever remained therof to the next morning, that should they burn, or consume with fire. This facrament was ordeined to PENO.12:14. be received everie yeer once, at the time by (Verf. 14-20. the law appointed; & had one of the three principal feasts therunto annexed. By the Num.9:6-9. reason t of uncleanes, or being in journey, it might be deferred to the same day of the

. Verl. 8.

PVenliz.

9 Verf.43,44

45.48.Vr1.4

46.Verf.10.

Num.9:13. next moneth. But totherwise might not be deferred of those that were clean, and were at hom. Howbeit, the unclean might not eat therof. The meaning of this facra-

ment

co

fo

fo

66

pe

de

me

OV

fin

div

Ne

can

cein

be:

ment was, both to affure the people that then lived, of two notable benefits that immediately after the inflitution of it were to infu:and to \* keep up those benefits in fresh \*Exo.12: 144 remembrance, both to themselves and to al 24-27.42. their children, that should afterward follow. The benefits, of which they were heerby affured at the first institution heerof, and which afterward were kept in memorie by the fame, were, I that the Lord spared them , Brod in at the fprinkling of the blood of that lamb, 13,23,290 when as he deltroied the first born of al the land besides and immediately after de . Expdiss livered them out of the hands of Pharao, 1741.42. and from their long and miferable bondage. Nevertheles, bicause these benefits could not be grounded but in their promifed favior, therfore did this facrament to formany as had that confideration nourish (besides) a comfortable, and a faithful expecation of Christ, and of the force of his death and passion; as afterward he was more plainly known, to be both our \* paf \*1. Cor. 5: 7 over, and the blamb that taketh away the blohn,1:36. fins of theworld. Or world sime lagrange

The facrifices that I fpeak of are veric of their madivers, and therfore harder to be conceived. mer of fari-Neither is the diversices of them the only first of the cause that they are somwhat hard to be con- place. ceived : but also, bicause they cannot wel be understood without the knowledge of

F. I.

ng alc im lay

en. im kle

eir hey not

it bs ; neir

ocs and e Ha

ncie mahat-

rorume dto

e by hrea

the ney, the

not and ight

acrament certain other things first had; and of their folemn feafts withal. Those other things are especially three: what was the place were they might facrifice unto the Lord; what the persons were that ought to do it; and what were those creatures out of which they had to choose their facrifice. So it shal be needful, to say somwhat of these things first : and after to come to the facrifices themselves. And concerning the place it is first to be considered that a restraint was made : then , what the place was wherunto they were restrained. The restraint that was made, was that they fhould offer their facrifice no where els, but only before the Lord. And that was, for the time of their pilgrimage, and until another place was chosen, only where the sanctuarie was : afterward in Ierufalem, at the temple there. Concerning the former of these, it was death to offer any where els when they were in the wildernes, either in the hoft, or without, but only before the fanctuarie or tabernacle. As touching the other, they were warned beforehand b that when they came to their land they shuld not offer their facrifices where they thought good, but only in that place, which the Lord shuld choose or name unto them. Nevertheles, bicause we are now to inquire, but only of that ma-

ner of government that in the wildernes

\*Lev.17:

bDe.12:4-1.

to

fte

W

th

bi

ler

he

TC

in

re re

at

nd

ch

it

fe

he

he

e-

ce he

ey

ut he

ner

ric

ole

it

icy

or or

icy

eir

n-

ofe use

na-

nes V2S

was præscribed unto them; and bicause the maner and use of the former doth sufficiently shew the use and maner of the latter: therfore it shal be sufficient for us, for this combaffe that now we have taken, to cast our eies on the fanctuarie only, as it was at the first ordeined unto them. But bicause that it was mooveable, therfore it is expedient to confider, both what the thing it felfe was, and what was the maner of remooving the fame. The place it selfe consisted of two of the saprincipal parts: the tabernacle, and court bernacle. wherin it stood. The tabernacle it selfe was as it were a church or chappel, ordained for divine service; but of set purposeso made, as that it might be taken down, carried with them, and let up again, so oft as they would: as it was expedient and needful for them, who at that time that it was ordained, were in a long and cumbersom journie towards the land of Canaan. It was therfore 'made 'Exodist' of divers parcels, redily framed to be joined 15-30. togither, fo to stand by it selfe upright. In fleed of a roofe " it had coverings cast over dEx.26:1-14. the top of it : and lights within, in fleed of Exo. 35:37. windows. Which frame being fo fet togither, was of that quantitie, that (if their cubit were al one with ours ) then was it in 16-25. length fifteen yards; in breadth fix; in height five; and the maner of it was to be reared up towards the west. Thus have we a

general view therof. But to the end that we may more perfectly see it, let us now more specially consider, where fit was made; how it was parted; and wherwithal ech part was furnished. Concerning the stuffe, the text declareth that the sides therof were made of rexo.26:15. boords: which notwithstanding were

g Ant. Iud.li. 3-cap.5.

fuch, as we more properly cal planks. As indeed the use wherunto they were ordained doth necessarily import that they must needs be of good thiknes. And 8 Josephus writeth that they were a handful thik. They were of a kind of wood which they called Setim formwhat like to white thorn, and fo durable that it is faid of fom, never to rot. \*Exo.26: 16, They were in length, five yards; in breadth,

18,20,22-25

one cubit and an halfe; in number, forech fide twentie, and for the west end eight: which truly answer the aforesaid measure of the tabernacle, 'Everie of these boords had at the neather end a couple of tenons: for the which there were provided as many \* fockets with mortales in them, wherinto the boords were to be let, when the raber-

i Verf.17.

k Verf.19.

Divi

Iverf. 26-30, nacle was to be reared. And 1 to compact the whole frame better togither, there were ordained certain bars of the same kind of wood for every fide five: of which one shuld passe through the midst of the boords throughout the whole fide of the tabernacle, and the other four should by certain

rings

re

re

W

18

xt

of

re

n-

ed

aft

us

ey

ed fo

ot.

rh,

ch

it:

ire

ds

s:

ny

ato

er-

act

ere

of

uld rds

na-

ain ngs

rings be coupled to the boords, and fo join them fast togither. " Al these boords, with " Exo. 26:29. their bars and rings were overlaid with beaten gold: and " their fockets were of filver. The coverings or hangings that were call aloft on the tabernacle, were divers: those that were in-most, very fair, and costly, those that were out-most, of courser work, and fuch as were meetest to bear off the weather. The oin-most of al was fine twined linen, oFx0.26:1-6 blew filk, and purple, and scarler, and imbrodered fair. P The next unto it of goats PVer. #13. hair: 9 the third of rams skins colored red: 9Verf.14 the fourth, and out-most of al of badgers skins; with the hair on (as it feemeth) for that fo it might better keep off the weather. Which hangings ' were of that large- "Verlings nes that they did cover the whole frame round about halfe way to the ground, but only at that end which was left open for the way to com in. At which 'there was hung a rich hanging of needle work, made of fine twined linen, of blew filk, of purple, & scarlet. Which was hung on five pillers, for that purpose provided, whose heads or tops were of gold, their fockets of braffe, and the reft of Setim wood, overlaid with beaten gold. So have we the outward face or shew of the tabernacle. Within, it was divided into two parts: the division being made by a rich 'Verlas, hanging of the same work that the in-most F. 3.

(Ver£36, 37.

cove-

## THE SCEPTER

a Verlij.

30:6.

B Exp. 251

23-25.

dVerf.37.

& 30:6.

Num.8:2.

7 6 covering of the tabernaclewas of, which was hung on four pillers like to the others, faving that their fockets were of filver. Wheras therfore before it was one now by this partition, it is becom two: wherof "the out-most & east part, was termed the holie place, or the tabernacle of the congregation : the in-most or west part, the most holie place. In the out-most of these two there \* Ver.35,& were three principal things:a table,a frame for lights, and an aultar; in the in-most, yverf.33,34. 7 but one, which was the ark of testimonie. The table was \* of Setim wood, but overlaid with beaten gold, and the work therof was fair. The frame that was ordained for avert 31-37. lights, was as it were a great standing candlestik of beaten gold, branching foorth in fuch fort on ech fide, that it yeelded in al feven branches, on the tops of which were bEx.30: 1,3. feven lamps. The baltar that I speak of. was of timberwork within, as the table was: but overlaid with beaten gold. The use of : €Ex0.25:30. the table was that theron should be bread continually, which was called the shewbread of the standing candlestik, to give \*Ex.30:7-10. light: and ' of the aultar that incense or fweet perfume that everie day be burned, and once a yeer the reconciliation made theron. Of which afterward fomwhat more These were placed, the table on the north fide of the tabernacle; the ftan-A . 7 ding -EM

ding candlestik on the fouth; and the altar in the midft toward the hanging that parted both these places. In the in-most place which was called the most-holie, there was nothing els & but an ark or cheft, of sexossis timberwork, but overlaid within, and with- 11, & 26:33. out, with beaten gold. The lid wherof being of the same stuffe, had " at ech enda "Exo.25: cherub, with their faces, & wings stretched 17-19 foorth one towards another: and the place where their wings met (about the midst of the chest lid) was a place of special account. This chest was called the ark of testimonie, iExaggilia for that it had the tables of testimonie, or 16,21. ten commandements therin ; and the middle place of the lid between the wings of the cherubins, was called the mercie-leat. And it is to be noted 1 that both this ark, 1Exodas: and altar, and table in the other, had rings 12-15, 26-28, and bars of the same stuffe that themselves were of, for the more convenient carriage of them. We read also of certain other implements, that did appertain to certain of these: as of " certain dishes, goblets, or bouls, and incense cups; that did appertain unto the table, that fo the new-bread might more decently be fet theron, and incense on the top of the same: & "fnuffers, & avertat. fnuffing difhes that did belong to the standing candlestik:al which were of pure gold. 33 Concerning the court, we have in like ma-

k Verf. 17, 22,

10 Exo.25129

.d:6: 18 Num.8:2.

of the court maner to confider, not only the court it felfe: but divers other things likewise that macle. were placed therin. The court that I fpeak of, was a plot of ground taken into the use of the tabernacle: wherin the tabernacle it felfe was placed, and divers other things done, that did appertain to the worship and

fervice of God. The form of it was fquare: the quantitie of it fiftie yards in length, and b Verf.g. five and twentie in bredth : b compaffed a-

bout with hangings of fine twined linen eVer. 18,80 two yards and an halfe high, hoong up-38:18. on pillers for the same purpose provided.

dVerf.10,11. Which pillers were on either fide twentie, e Verf.17. and at ech end ten : al having their foc-

kets of brasse; and their heads or tops of fVerf.14, 15. filver. But at the eastend (where was the comming in ) the linen hangings did reach from ech corner towards the midst of that end, but fifteen cubits only, and so fifteen yards in al: and left the other ten yards in the mids, to be hoong with a richer hanging, which was of blew filk, and purple, and

fcarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle. To the hangings also, and curtains of the fanctuarie did appertain a convenient number of cords, & brasen pins to rear up these things, and to fasten them unto the

ground. In which court, the tabernacle or fanctuarie was reared towards the upper end therof, that so the other part of the

court

fe

fa

0

fh

b

th

0

w

Ь

m

fo

al

ta

n th

th

fr

(e

w

w

fa

ve

g Verf.16.

\$ Exo.27:19. \$ 38:20. Num.3:37. 84:20.

ir

at ak

ife .

it

gs . id 1

200

d

2-10

n 0-0

Lon e,

C-10

of w

ic c

h

ıt

n n

-

do

SIL

r

237 03

court might yeeld more convenient roome for fuch fervice as was there to be done. The other things that were placed therin and belong to this discourse, were especially two: the brasen altar, and the great laver. The brasen altar, which was for burne iExo.27: 1,2. facrifices, and fuch like, was of timberwork within, but overlaid with braffe round about: and had within, in the hollow ther- avertas. of, a grate of braffe, wheron the facrifice should lie with the fire, and wood therunto belonging. And this altar was in length IVerti. five cubits, in bredth as much, and in height three : and had "horns at the corners ther- "verta of, of the same stuffe, that it selfe was of, wherby they might more conveniently bind their facrifices unto the altar. Vnto which altar" belonged certain other imple- "Verf3. ments, as namely, ash-pans, beesoms, bafons, flesh-hooks, fire-pans, and fuch like: al which were of braffe, futable unto the altar it selfe. This altar was to be placed in the neather part of the court, as it were about the midst of the whole, before the doore of the tabernacle, and a reasonable distance from it. The laver was a mightie great vef- \*Exod. jo: fel of braffe, wherat the preefts should wash, 17-11. when they went into the sanctuarie, and when they came foorth again to offer any facrifice: and therfore was it placed in convenient room meet for that purpole; even

d

ti

tl

g

0

T

ar

W

fo

W

m

fli

th

fo

on

Ri

wl

bit

th

cer

do

the

tha

the

twi

the

PExo.30: 18. P between the fanctuarie, and the great braat the well end, Ephraim bearing trata no

How they had to pitch abous the sabernacle: and in what fors they had soremoove.

24' But this tabernacle (as I faid) togither with the court & al the furniture therunto belonging, was to be caried from place to place ! and to be placed among the people, not at aventure, but after a fet præscribed order. Heer therfore we have more specially to confider, both how they camped about the tabernacle, and how they removed. Of those that camped about the tabernacle, there were two forts: forn that had for fpe+ cial charge about it; & the refidu of the people. Those that had som special charge were especially, Moses, & Aaron: then also al the Num. 3:38. Levites befides. Moses & Aaron camped at

the east end of the tabernacle, before the entrance therunto; the Levites about, by Num. 3:29. the other fides: the Koathites on the fouth

«Num.4: 36' fide, whose number then 'was 2750; the 4Num.3:23' Gersonites on the d west end, whose num-

\*Num 4:40. ber was 2630; and the Merarites on the Num.3:35. north fide, whose numbers was 3200. The 8 Num-4:44refidu of the people camped a convenient

fpace without these: but round about the Num.2:3-9 tabernacle alfo. At the east end camped the tribe of Iudah with two other tribes, Isachar, and Zabulon affociate unto him; but it selfe bearing the standard : who were

iNua: 10-16 in al 186400. On the fouth fide Ruben bearing the standard, with Simeon, & Gad affobra:

at the

ther

into

ce to

ple.

ibed

ially

pout

Of acle,

fpc+

-000

vere

the

d'at

the

by outh

the

um-

the

The

ient

the

ped

bes,

im; rere

ben

Gad

fo-

affociate unto him: who were in al, 151490: at the west end, Ephraim bearing the standard, Manaffes and Benjamin being under the same: whose number was 108100. On the north fide the tribe of Dan, with Affer, & Nephthalie his accomplices : whose host was 157600. When they were to remoove, the cloud ascending fro the tabernacle, & 17-38. going forward, did both give them warning of remooving, and it selfe led them the way. Then the preefts were to com & lap up the ark & the other holie things: & themselves, with the ark on their sholders, first of al to follow after. At which time " Moses was "Num.10:35 woont to fay; Arife, O Lord, & let thine enimies be feattered, & let them that hate thee flie before thee. Concerning the people, at the found of the trumpet they were to fet forward in those four main armies, everie one under their standard: "first Iudah; then PNum, 3: 34 Ruben; thirdly Ephraim; & last of al Dan, which also was called the gathering hoft, bicause it shut up al, and tooke al with it, that dragged or fainted by the way. Concerning the Levites it is not so plainly set down how they should march on ; but by the nature of their charge, and by a journie that afterward they tooke, it appeareth, that the Gersonites and Merarites went be- 'Num.10:17 twixt the first two armies, the one carrieng the timber-work of the tabernacle, the other

\$1:05.023¢ territo trees

INu.2: 25-31

17.10:56.

THE SCEPTER

space betwixt the third and the fourth main armies feemeth to be left for those that

ther the curtains & hangings : and fo made al readie against the others came. Then that the Koathites followed in the midft, betwixt the second and the third armie, with the fanduarie, and the holie things. The third space between the battels, that is, the

were fik, feeble, and wearie, bicause that so

8 2

Num.3: 17.

10;21.

3Nam.10:36

Num.10:25. the host of Dan (that 'came last and shut up al) might best see unto them. And thus going on in roial maner, they were " not to rest, til the cloud, that comfortable testimonie of Gods præsence, did stay. But where it staied, there did the preest set down the ark: and then was Moses woont to fay; Return, O Lord, to the many thousands of Ifrael; fo (as it were) welcoming hom the Lord again. The Levites also and preests, 7 Num. 10:21 7 fet al fuch things as belonged to them in \*Num.2:34 their place again : and the ' rest of the people pitchedround about in their order as before is described. So it appeareth that the Lord would both dwel in the midst of his people; and whenfoever they had to travel, then wold himselfe lead the the way. But bicause this maner of remooving & camping was but for a time, only fo long as they were in the wildernes, therfore for this matter this short discourse may well inough suffice.

35 The persons to whom the sacrificing

t

c

C

C

13

1

d

of

made

that

be-

with The

, the

main

that

atfo

thut

thus

not

testi-

But

own

fay;

dsof

the efts,

min

pcoer as

the

f his

avel,

t bi-

ping

were

atter fice.

cing

of

of these things belonged, were two : the of the minipeople that did bring their facrifice; & the flerie of the precess & Levites which were the ordinarie with of Levites which were the ordinarie with about ministers of those affairs. The partie that the taberbroght the facrifice, had no more to do but nacle. 'to bring it willingly of his own accord, & to 'Lev. 1: 1present it before the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: but it did appertain to them al, to fee they were clean, bNug: 6-10. for that fuch as were unclean, might not præfume to any fuch matter: infomuch that the precits themselves were to be clensed 'Lev. 8:6, before they entered into that office; although they were specially chosen therunto. The other parties that had to deal in the of the Laoffering of facrifices, and whom that action view. did properly concern, were (as I faid) the preests and Levites. These were one whole 4Num. 11 15tribe or familie of that people, & were 4 di- 1345.48:14 ducted from the reft to the ministerie of the tabernacle. Out of which tribe, for were &E29:14exempted from the reft, and appointed to be preefts : the reft were left to the ordi- 'Num.3:59 narie service of the tabernacle, at the direction of the preefts, and by the proper name of their kindred were called Levites. Con- Of the cerning the preesthood it is first to be no- preests. ted, that the succession and dignitie therof was appointed to one only familie of the 19:9,29 to Levites ever to remain therin, and to go by Num.25: 13. discent from the father to the son. So that they

they were not ordained to be chosen out of the woorthiest : but from time to time were fuch, as that same one line did yeeld. And yet was it their office to be mediators betwixt God, and man, fo far as the nature of figures may bear: and, in the mean while, to repræsent in themselves, and in the office to them committed, the notable mediation that afterward by another was to be made. Wherby it may sufficiently appear that the force or merit of reconciliation, or of the attonement betwixt God and man, hangeth not on the woorthines or merit of man, but only on the favorable acceptance or goodnes of God. But as the whole tribe of Levie was taken neerer to the fanctuarie of the Lord, than the rest of the people; and the preefts advanced ' to an higher degree

i Exo.28: 1. k Exod.28: 3. Lev.21:10.

h Num. 3:11, 12,13.8 18:6

& Nu. 18:7. than they : fo among the preefts also there was fuch a diffinction, that k one was ap-Num. 35: 25. pointed to be the high preest; and the rest inferior preests under him. Concerning al which, we have to fee thefe two things; how they were prapared unto their function; and what was the proper function of everie The apparel one. Their praparation confifted in two

of the high preeft. 1Exod. 28: 2.

17:4

things; in their appareling, and confectation. The apparel that was appointed for the high preest, was verie honorable and fair, and for the most part such, as the great men in those countries did commonly wear,

excep-

tof

me

ld.

ors

ure ile.

fice

ion de:

the

the

an-

of

nce ibe

rie

ind

ree

ere

ap-

reft gal

WO

on;

wo ati-

the

air,

nen

ear, cep-

excepting the proper form that it had peculiarly in it felfe. His in-most garment befides his ordinarie and "usual clothing, was of finelinen, and the fame imbrode- "Ex. 28:439. red. The \* next unto was formwhat shorter, \*Exoda8: but of blew filk, and having bels of gold, and pomgranates of filk hanging round about on the skirts therof. The uppermost 1 Ex. 18:4,6-8 garment of al was called an Ephod, which in shape and form was a short coat, close before but in substance, and workmanthip it was verie costly and rich. For it was made of gold, blew filk; purple, scarlet, and fine linen, and the fame imbrodered. Al which were a girded togither with a girdle a Ex. 81439 of needle work. Moreover he had hanging down before his breft, 'a kind of tablet called a brest-place of brodered work like unto the Ephod it felfe, an hand breadth square, set with twelve precious stones of divers kinds, everie one of them having the name of one of the tribes of Ifrael ingraven therin . Which brest-plate (Exod. 28: or tablet was by certain chains and rings 14,22-29. fastened beneath to the Ephod it selfe, and above on the top of the sholders, to a couple of imbosments of gold that for that purpose were set on the Ephod, on ech sholder one: wherin were fet two Onix 'Ex18:9-13. ftones, having the names of the children of Israel ingraved in them also, in ech of them

= Lev.16:

fix.

fix. Into which brest-plate Moses was wil-"Exo.38: 30. led to put " Vrim, and Thumin: that is, light, and perfection: or that tablet should fo be wrought, that both the stones and gold therof should be verie cleer, beutiful and fair; and that the workmanship of it should in no point fail so neer as might be, but should be as perfectly wrought as could be devised: that so it might the better lead the partie that shuld were it, to the conside-

36-38.

FEXD. 28:40. 42,33. The apparel of she other preests.

\*Bxo.18:39, ration of greater matters. The attire of his head was of fine linen; and on the forefront therof had a fair plate of beaten gold, by certain laces fastened therunto, wherin was written; Holines unto the Lord. The ' apparel that was for the inferior preefts, was also ordained to be fuch, as might be both comly, and fair: the particulars wherof were these, coats, girdels, bonets, and breeches. Which breeches were to this end ordained, that wheras it was the maner of that people to go in long clothing, the preefts might fomtimes have their nakednes discovered, their clothes flaring open, & themselves being occupied about their busines, but only by the help of thefe: and for that cause they were ordained not only for the inferior \*Exo.18:43. preest, but also for the high preest likewise.

The confecration of she preofts.

36 Their confecration was a folemn investing of them into the office that they had to perform, and had two principal parts:

the

ù

ti

ti D

ti

te

n

ri

n

wil

is

uld and

iful

f it

be.

ould

ead ide-

his

ont

by

was

arel

alfo

om-

vere

hes.

ned.

peo-

ight

red.

be-

only

they

rior

wife.

n in-

had

rts:

the

thefact of Moles on their behalfe and then what was left unto them to do for their felves. The fact of Mofes was this. First of al he must have in a readines one bullok on . Ex. 19: 1,2,3 calfe of a yeer old, and two rams without Lev.8: 2. blemith and one basker of unlevened bread, of cakes unlevened tempered with oil, and of wafers unlevened annointed with oil. Then bringing Aaron and his bEx29: 4. fons towards the doore of the tabernacle. there did he wall them. Which being done, Exp 19:49 then did he put on their apparel; and annointed the high preeft with the holie, and practions oil. Having fo far done with their perfons, he fettethin hand with the facrifices that on their behalfe were to be offer Lev.8:14 red, which were three! A fin offering, a burnt offering; and the facrifico of confecration. The ' fin offering was a young bul- 'Exodig: lok, or realfe of a year old, without blemith, Level 417. wheron Aaron and his fons that were to be confecrated must lay their hand. Which being done then had Moles to kil the bullok to put of the blood on the horns of the attare to burn the fat, the kal, and the kidneies upon the altar; and to fend away al the reft, the fielh, the hide, and the doong to be burnt without the hoft, after the maner of the fin offerings. The burnt offe faxed so: ring was a ram, wheron Aaron and his fons Ler. 3: 18-14 muft in like fort lay their hands, and then did G. 1.

blood round about the altar, cutting the ram into certain peeces, washing the inwards and feet therof, and then laieng al togither on the altar, to be confumed togither with fire. The sother ram was for the facrifice of confecration : on which Aaron and his fons did first lay their hands, and then did Moses kil it as before. With the blood of the facrifice first of al was to be touched the lap, or nether part of the right ear, both of Aaron, and of his fous, the right thumb likewife, and the right tocof everie of them : then should the altar be fprinkled therwith round about: laftly with it, and the annointing oil mingled togither, both Aaron and his fons and al their garments were to be sprinkled. The carcale of this facrifice was thus divided. Only the fat, the rump, the kal & the kidneies, and the Levis: 25-29. right sholder were consumed with fire on the altar : the rest was given to Aaron and his fons to be their portion, faving only the breft, which was (for the time) the portion of Mofes. That part which was burnt had put therunto out of the basket before men-

tioned one lofe, one cake, and one wafer;

and were al togither first given, into the

hands of Aaron and his fons. The relidu of

the flesh that I was given to Aaron and his

did Moses slea the same : sprinkling the

Exodag: Lev. 8: 11,32. fons, had al the rest of the bread to go ther-

tsala

E Exod.29: 10-21.

Lev.8: 22-

1 Exod.10:

22-28.

24,30.

with-

t

2

tl

ò

0

ri

ti

CT

the

the

in

ton

for

nich nds

Vith

sto

the

the

cof

be

vith

her,

gar-

leof

the

the

e.on and

the

tion had

nen-

fer:

the

luof

1 his

her-

vith-

88

withal. Of which none might ear but Aa ron and his fons, and that fodden, and before the doore of the tabernacle : none other might eat therof and fo much as remained til the next day, was to be burned. Al these facrifices on the behalfe of Aaron 1 Brod so " and his fons for their confecration, were to 15-17. be offered seven dais togither, after one and the felfelame maner : fo to clenfe and fan-Gifie the altar for the ministration, which by Aaron and his fons was afterward to be done on the same. Concerning that which was left to Aaron and his fons to do for themselves, it was no more, but, after that once in maner aforefaid they were confecrated by Moses, themselves to enter into their office. So when the feven dais of their 12eve : 1.3. confectation were finished, the eight day themselves did enter into their office. At which time ( befide " the daily facrifice of =Levery that prafent morning) first they offered "Lev.9:2, for themselves a bullok for a fin offering and a ram for a burnt offering : then of or oleve: 3. the whole people, an he-goat for a fin of- 47.15. fering, a yoong calfe an a lamb for a burnt offering; a bullok and a ram for a peace offering, and a meat offering mingled with oil. These they did offer ? after the several pleve 841 rites or customs of everie one. At what time 4 the Lord on the other fide, to win a alerig 14 credit to their ministration, and to shew G. 2.

that

that he had appointed them unto that of fice fent forth a fire from his præsence that conformed the facrifice on the altar.

The confecrasion of the Levises. \* Num. 8:6,7

6 Num.8:

9-14,8 16-19

€ Nu. 8: 8,12.

Of the proper fun. Tion of every of shele: and first of the preefts. a Le.9: 1-4-7. Num.18:7. b Lcv.34:34.

Lev.24:8. eLcv.9:7 22.80 16:34. Num.8: 19: & 6:22-27.

d Exo.25:30.

37 As touching the Levites, they were in this fort prapared to their office. First they were sprinkled over with water, and were charged to shave their heads, and to wash their clothes. b After this they were presented to Aaron, to offer unto the Lord as an heave-offering of the children of Israel, diducted from the rest in steed of the first born of al the people, which by good title did before belong unto the Lord. On whose behalfe 'Aaron was to offer unto the Lord the day of this their separation to the service of the tabernacle, two young bulloks, the one for a fin offering, the other for a burnt offe-

4Nu.8: 15,22 ring. Which being done, 4 then were they admitted unto their charge.

38 Concerning the proper function of thefe, it was the office of the preefts to offer facrifices both for themselves, and for the people, as wel the ordinarie, as extraordinarie, as occasion served : to keep the blamps burning, and therfore to dreffe them both morning and evening; and ther-· Exo. 30:7,8 withal, at that præfent, to ' burn fweet perfume unto the Lord on the altar of incense; and everie week to shift the shew-bread, taking away the old, and fetting on new: to make attonement for the people, and to bleffe

of-

that

rein

they

vere

wash

fen-

s an

, dinioc

be-

be-

the

ceof

one

offe-

they

n of

o of-

d for

aor-

the

refle

ther-

per-

enfe;

read,

wito

nd to

oleffe

bleffe them: to inftruct the people in al fuch things as concern their dutie: therfore to have a special care of themselves, stil to keep and increase their knowledge & zeal, that fo they might ever be able to teach the people, and foundly to judge between good and evil: & specially to judge of the lepto- Deut.24:8. fie, who it is that hath it, and who is clean. Vnto the high preest was committed the Of the high cheefe overlight of fuch things as apperrai- preeft. ned to the sanctuarie & service of the Lord: and yet not so, but that the other preests alfo stood charged therwith. And if any De.17:8-12 matter of controversie were found in any part of the land fo hard, that the magistrates, and Levites there, could not tel what to fay unto it, then shuld it be brought before the high preeft, & before the cheefe .. magistrate in those dais, there to be decided by them. Again, the high preeft might on- 1Lev. 16:1-14 ly enter into the most-holie place: and that but once everie yeer, on the day of reconciliation, there to make an attonement for himselfe, for his houshold, and for al the congregation of Ifrael. The inferior preefts carriage of had (as it feemeth) the charge of bearing the ark. the ark. For though it be left to the charge of the" Koathithes generally among other "Nuchais of the holiest things of the sanctuarie : yet bicause the preests must needs be of that kindred , and bicause that " God himselfe "Iof.3: & G. 3.

bLe.14.2 14

THE SCEPTER commanded Tofuah to Bid the preefts to · IoC3: 14 bear the ark ( as also they did o both in past Flois: 12 fing over fordan, and in compassing of le-Lofer: Rege richo and fuch like) it feemeth to be a peeuliar charge to them especially belonging: 9Nu.4: 5-15, This is certain that a Aaron and his fons & 17-20. (and fo confequently those that after them fucceded in lineal discent ) were charged to cover both the ark, and al the other furniture of the holie place, before that others should com to take it up, or so much as bein præsence while it was don. As also Eleazar 82-329 WA was specially charged with the oil for the \* Num.4: 16. 28-829-33 lights, with the sweet perfume, with the daily facrifice, with the annointing oil, and with the overfight of the fanctuarie it felfe, £19-0117 and fuch things as therunto appertained. The charge Concerning the Levites, wheras Levie their of the Legreat & common ancestor Thad three sons, Gen.46:11. Gerthon, Kohath, and Merari, & everie one of thele grew to a several familie, hence \* Ex.6:16-25. Num.3:22, commeth it to passe, that as they were 28,34. three fundrie families, fo was there allotted to everie one a feveral charge about the tabernacle, beside that same which they had common to them al. That which was common to them al, was to help and affift the ■ Num.3:6-8. 8:19.8 18:2, preelts about the fervice of the tabernacle, 3,4,6,21,23. that is about the dreffing and praparing of facrifices and fuch like : as also to teach and maintain the knowledge of the law among

u

ri

W

P

18

of

O

W

M

80

te

vic fre

bo

25 to

Wil

the

to

afu

Te-

eu-

ig!

ons

em

to

ni

ers

ein

zat

the

the

ind

Ife.

ed.

eir

ns,

one

nce

ere

ted

ta-

had

m-

the

cle.

gof

and

the

the people, that being fom part of the Lev. 10:11 work of those that served in the tabernacle and themselves being afterward so placed Nemarial throughout the land, as might be most locat: 1-40 commodious to give foorth and maintain a light unto al. That which was allotted unto the feveral families, was but temporal; that is, fo long as the tabernaele was to be remooved. During which time they were assigned to carrie the same so oft as needed: the ' Kohathites the most holie things that "Num-4:4.15 were appertaining to the tabernacle; the Gershonites, al the hangings, and cove- 1Nu4:24-28. rings; and the Merarites al the timber- bNu4:19-33 work, the boords of the tabernacle and the pillers, the cords also and the pins. But it is to be noted, first, that none of any of Numais these families was appointed to the bearing 23,30 of these burdens, but that were of the age of thirtie yeers, and under fiftie: then also d Num 7:3-4. that for the easier carriage of these (for God was never woont to overlay his people) the Merarites had four chariots allowed them; & the Gershonites two. And when that this temporal charge did cease, we find that David stooke occasion therby to allot them "1.Chro. 231 from twentie yeers old upward to other labors: both about the building of the teple, fr.chro. sg: as 24000. to build, 6000. to overfee, 4000. 264 to be porters, and 4000, to praise the Lord with instruments ordained therunto; and s when G. 4.

MINISTER STATE

St 17- 20.

#1.Chro.23 when that work also should be finished to 28-32. al fuch labors and charges as did appertain amobilers for

to the service of the temple.

What hind of creasures might be offered ..

aLev. It

2,10,14

20 As for the creatures which they had to offer in their facrifices, it may foone be feen what they were. For generally they were fuch; as were their common and usual fuflinance. As beeves muttons, goates: and fom kind of birds, as turtle doves, and pigeons: and of the increase of the ground.

b Lev. 2: 1, 1.5.7. Lev.7:12,13. Lev. 2:13. Lev.2:2. &1:3,10.

fine flower, corn unground, bread, oil, and wine : falt also and frankincense in divers cases. Concerning the beasts that were al-\*Lev. 22: 8. lowed for facrifice, they 5 might not be first dead, nor maimed, nor have any blemish, nor be il liking, nor under eight dais old at

d Lev. 22: 26,27.

the least. Which in most cases, must be only the males: in som the females; and in som; either of both. As for al the rest, there was no special choise in them præscribed : save only, that ' the bread that was offered in the meat offerings, must ever be unlevened; faving that in peace offerings they might

eLev.2: 11. fLev.7: 13.

bring fom levened bread withal; and the bread that they should bring, might be eigLc.2:4.5.7.

Lev.7: 12.

ther baked in the oven, or fried in the pan, or made in the caldron : the b form of which was either cakes or wafers.

Of their fo-Jemm feasts and times.

GOUS

40 Concerning the times of their folemnities, of them there were two forts : one of dais; another of yeers. Of dais there were

di-

di

the

tai

nir

fig

it v

lov

we

day

kee

firf

of

dec

tha

nar

felv

of c

new

froi

21 G

is fo

facr

not

that

afte

find

dais

med

of fo

gne

and

in

0 n

re

14

d

d.

S 1-

ſŁ

14 t

ı,

S

0

Ŀ

t e

£

divers : first the fabbath everic weeke then the first day of everie moneth; and eertain others that came everie yeer. Concerning the fabbath, the word by nature doth fignifierest: and the ordinance of God for it was, that wheras he had most liberally allowed his people to beltow fix dais in the weeke about their usual labors, the seventh day he would have them ever to rest, and to keep it holie unto the Lord. Which being first commended to man by the example Gena: 2,3. of God himfelfe, was afterward comman- 8-11.823:12 ded very expresly by the written word. So Lev. 23:3. that they had both to intermit their ordi- Deu. 5:13-15. narie busines for that day; and to give them felves to holines belides. As for the first day The first day of everie moneth ( which also is called the of every me new moone)it was in this fornthing fevered neth. from other dais, for that there was a speci- 11-15. al facrifice appointed for it : of which there is formwhat alreadie faid in the treatife of facrifices. And although otherwife we read not of any special solemnitie appointed for that day in the first institution therof: yet afterward in the practife of the church 4 we 41. Sam. 3005 find it often rekoned among their festival dais; and fomtimes to be so specially named, that it feemeth with them to have bin of fom special account. As that David affi- Pfals 1:1. gneth therunto the blowing of trumpets,

b Ex0.20: .

## THEN SCEPTER

tin

die

the

rin

tai

cle

mi

ne

fol

afti

ver

bra

da

ran

fan

and

ven

An

this

ole.

for

344

the

this

mo

the

fiell

ken

in,v

did

the

ting

12.Par.2:4. # Ifai.t: 14. Hof.2:11. Col.2: 15. The first day of she feverith mometh. h Lev. 23 1 23-15. Num.29: 1. †Num.29:2-6 -5 E-2 Carro

Eafter.

k Exo.12:1.

mon doth rekon it among others of the folemn feafts and fo likewife, both Ifai. and Hoseah among the prophets, and long after that, Saint Paul the Apostle. Of these there was one, of more special account, and of greater folemnitie than the rest + which

was the first of the feventh moneth: which they were appointed to keepe verie holios and to folemnize not only with the found of the trumpet, but also with another facrifice proper to it selfe, over and besides that which was appointed for the first dais of other moneths. Of those that came evering yeer once, the first was that which is called Easter: the folemnities wherof were diversa

1 Exod.23: 14-17.8 34: 23,24. m Deu.16: 5,6,11, 16,17.

First, that which was common both unto Pentecost, and to the feast of tabernacles following, that is, that "al the people should make their repair to the place that the Lord had chosen ( so many as were of the woor-

thier fex, and able to travel) there to keep holie the feaft to the Lord : then, the eating of the pascal lamb, according to the maner before described; and namely, with none n Exo.12: 15, other than unlevened bread al the whole 17-20. & 34: feast : thirdly, that therin they had to of-

18.8:13:3,6,7 Lev. 23: 6. fera heaf of new corn unto the Lord laft Deut. 16: 8. \* Lcv.23: IO,II. P Exod.12: 15,16. Lev.23:7,8.

of al that their feast was to last & seven dais togither, wherof the first and the last were of special folemnitie above the rest. But as touching the fecond point that is, the ea-

103

the

Ifai.

ong

hele

and

hich

hich

olio:

und cri-

that

s of

erio

lled

ersi

nto

cles

plu

ord

or-

eep

ing

ner

one

ole

of-

laft

lais

ете

as

ça.

ing

07

ting of the pastal lamb, talthough the law absodate did generally require, both that evenie one Levacite. should eat theref, and appointed both one Nug! 23313 time and place for aleyer did it allow of certain exceptions if any should beeither un- Nu of to the clean or in his journey els where, that fuch might have respit til the same day of the next moneth. The feast of Pentecost which Pontecost, followed next in order, was the fiftith day 16,34122 after Easter: which also was to be holden a Lovasius-17 verie holie feast unto the Lord, in remembrance of their deliverance out of the bondage of Ægypt. For which their deliverance they were willed themselves and their families to rejoice togither before the Lord: and to bring with them two loaves of levened bread to prasent the Lord withal. And the better to advance the folemnitie of this feast ( besides the prasence of the people, and those loaves that they had to bring for themselves and ther families) there was a special facrifice appointed on behalfe of 'Lev.s; the whole people for that present day. After this feaft of Pentecost which fel in the third moneth of the yeer, they had no more til they came to the feventh : faving only the first of everie moneth, that before was spoken of But when the feventh moneth came in, which was about the end of fommer, it did bring with it two notable fealts besides the first day spoken of before. The former of

Den. 16:9-12.

10 To 17 mg

10.74

STI-AL

.....

MIRCH 26 500,000

132.V3.T. 653010 li,or PEROS.13 35,26.

## THE SCEPPER

The day of veconciliation. "Lev.16: 29.23:27. Num.29:7. \*Lev.23: 27. Exod. 30: 10. a Lev. 16: 31. 23:27-32. Num.19:7.

of which was no more but one only day? which was " on the tenth day of that moneth, & was called the day of reconciliation. On it was it, that the high preeft had to enter into y the most-holie place, there to 7Lev. 16: 34 make a general attonement for al. On it had

aLev.25:9. b Lev.23: 33-43-Nu.29:12-39. sabernacles.

the ' people to cease from their labors, and to afflict and bumble themselves before the Lord. On it also (everienine & fortith yeer) was proclaimed the Iubile following, by the found of the trumpet. Five dais after, that is, the fifteenth of the same moneth The feast of began the feast of tabernacles, the last of the principal feasts in the yeer, and of a verie special solemnitie: ordained to cal to their remembrance, how they dwelt in tents in the wildernes fortie yeers. It continued eight dais, and had a proper facrifice for everie one: but the greatest and most special dais were the first and the last.

Their for lemnisies in years. The shird reer. 29.8: 26:

12-15.

41 The yeers that were of special account with them, were especially three : the third; the feventh; and the fiftith. The folemnitie of the third yeer was, "that so soone as they \*Deu.14: 28, had that yeer fet out a just tith of al fuch things as God had given them, they should make a folemn protestation therof before the Lord, that they had truly paid al fuch duties; that they had withheld, or taken to their own use no part of them, whatsoever need or occasion there was; nor suffered

any

b

g

ye

to

to

ho

it

fo

W

te ch

di

be

vit H

fes

fcr

the

of

cer

to

wi

me

OW

to eve ay :

110-

ati-

tto

eto

had

and

the

eer)

by

ter.

eth

the

erie

heir

s in

ued

for

eci-

unt

rd;

itie

hev

uch

uld

ore

uch

n to

ver

red

any

The dry

second :

a mil

mid.

11,01 2.12.102

35-21

71.11.10

any part of them through negligence to decavin their hands: and therwithal that they should make their praiers unto the Lord to bleffe the people, and the land which he had given them. It was also ordeined, that that yeer they al should have a more special care of those that stood in need, as namely of the Levite, stranger, fatherles and widow; and to that end be of extraordinarie liberalitie towards them, or keepe (as we fay) open. house for them. But as touching this point, it cannot be denied, but that the writers do fomthing varie. For fom think that this was another tenth besides the ordinarie tenth of the yeer : others, that it was no other tenth that heer is spoken of, but the ordinarie tenth of the yeer, but that it should be this yeer bestowed not only on the Levites, but also on al the poore generally. Howbeit I take it that neither of those senfes can wel stand with other parts of the fcripture heerunto belonging : and that they are not charged, but with protestation of fincere & righteous dealing in those matters; and not to lay out any other tenth, nor to bestow that tenth on others, than otherwife by law they ought, but only to have more special care of the poore, and of their own to be more liberal to them. And it is Whence while to be noted, that this third yeer was not to berekeeverie third yeer : but the third from the ned feventh

shird year is

th

la

de

in

bi 161

de

21 th

th

the

th

th

to

ke th

th

ter

We

yes

BO

ter liat

tha the

on fpe

lan

bic

CHI

feventh veers reft; and fo fel no oftener indeed, but only everic feventh yeer. And therin may we see the wisdom and goodnes of God, that appointed them to make that protestation, and to have a special care of the poore, at fuch a time as was the eafiest for them, being even in the midft of their plentie: when they might most easily amend what defaults they had before made, in paiment of their duties, if any fuch were; and with leffe hurt to themselves be liberal to others. And feeing that God doth in any wife forbid to have the leffe care on the poore, when at any time the feventh yeer approcheth, much more are they charged to be careful of them, when as it is furthele

Deut.15:9.

The feventh of from them. The folemnitie of the feventh yeer.

€ Exod.23: 10,11. Lev.25:1-7, 30-22.

their ground rest, and neither sow nor plant theron; neither yet reap or take to them? felves that which it yeelded forth of it felfes but that it should that yeer be common and ferve to the use of the poorer fort, and to releeve the beafts and cattel of the feeld. The \*Dea15:1-6 fecond was, that no man might trouble or fu his brother for debt : but that for that yeer, he had to furcease from al fuch actions; that fo, poore creditors might togither have reft with the land, and fo, more easily pay it after. But yet was it lawful to exact the

yeer, rested in three special points. Wherof

the firstwas, that they should that yeer lev

n L

nd

es

iat

of

eft

cit

nd

ai-

nd

to

ny

he

cer

reft

nth

rof

lev

anti

Em:

lfe:

and

re-

e or

hae

di-

her

Gilv

the

the fame of strangers, that observed northe law of God, and so had their sabbaths in derifion And to the end that they might be in this case more favorable to their poore brethren, the Lord doth promife that his bleffing that be fuch towards them, that for doing they shal find no want. The third and last was that everie feventh yeer al . Dem. 31: the people, men, women, and children, and 10-13. those strangers that dwelt among them, should at the feast of tabernacles refore to the place that the Lord had appointed: and there should have the law read unto them, to the end that they al might know it, and keep it. And fo it feemeth to be meant of this feventh yeer, that in another place Deu16:14. there is mention of bringing their daughters and maidens to the feast of tabernaeles: wheras sotherwise but only the males s Exo. 33:17. were required. The folemnitie of the fiftith yeer was much greater. For first of al, that The fifish none should be deceived in their rekoning it was to be proclaimed openly in al quart Lev. 15:80. ters of the land, and on the day of reconciliation, in the 49, yeer going before. So that, wheras they had that day to afflict Leval and themselves every yeer: yet in the 49. yeer, on the selfesame day came there to al, this special news of joy and gladnes. In it the kLev.25: land should rest, as in the seventh yeer. And 11,12. bicause it might be dowted, how they shuld live,

ILe.15:20-23

live, when the feventh and the fiftith concur togither, he answereth, that God will to bleffe the fixt yeer with increase, that they shal live therof til new com again. But befides this, which it had common with the feventh yeer, there were two other special \*Lev.25:10 prærogatives to it belonging . One was

that freedom must be proclaimed and gran-Meyas:13 ted to al : the other, that everie one had free accesse unto his ancient inheritance a gain. Which benefits were to be enjoied, not only for that yeer, but for the time that thould afterward follow: unles themselves by fom new act or deed of theirs should com in bondage, or make away the possessia ons they had some protection of the stand

Of the facrifices themfelves.

42 Concerning the facrifices themselves (further to help the hardnestherof) it fluit be good first to say somwhat generally; and then to enter into the feveral nature of ever rie one. Which in my judgement may bell be done, if we that fort them at to be one of these two either ordinarie, or extraordinal rie. The ordinarie facrifice principally is that, which is called the daily facrifice i which being once fer before our cies will give unto us fuch a general knowledge of the nature and form of a facrifice, that when we com to the reft, we shal not need; but to discourse of their several natures, wherin they varie from the other. Those al-

fa

la ril

OU

ot

di

Wa

nin

ok

Lo

lay

Lo

taí

flo

wh

tie

wa

Hi

pin

cni

wh

fho

offi

hee

wh

do bac

oil;

CTC off M-

liw

nie me

he til

729

n's

ad

dia

d

iad

ed dd

W.

ii ij

ed tal

eft

di

15

-

id

df

at di

191

fo

fo may we account ordinarie, which by the The ordinalaw of God the preefts were bound ording- riefarifice. rily to offer at their times appointed, without any other occasion given, as request of others, or whatfoever els. Of this fort were divers : but the first and principal was that which was called the dailie factifice. Which was that everie morning and everie eve- "Exoder ning the precit should take a lamb of a yeer Numaer and old, without spot, and prasent it before the Lord, then should he kil and dresseit, and layit on the altar, and there burn it unto the Broads Lord. Wherunto they must also ad a certain quantitie offlower, oil, and wine : of flower a tenth part, which was an Omer, which of our measure was about a pottle tofoil and wine, a like quantitie, which was of either of them the fourth part of an Hin, which of our measure was about a pint. Last of al to the latter part of this facrifice (that is, to the flower, oil, and wine, which also is called a meat offering) they elevant should ever put som falt, which in no meat Num. 18:5. offering might at any time want. Next The fabbaheerunto is the facrifice of the fabbaoth, oshs facrifice which was no more but the daily factifice doubled: that is everie morning of the fabbaoth two lambs, and twife formuch flower, Other factoil, and wine, as before; and so again in the fices for proevening. Last of al, there was another kind per featts. offacrifice of fom greater cattel withal, pro- 11-31. H. I. perly

Na.18:9,10.

ti

14

0

Ь

al

n

ne

al

fe

fe:

tw

fif

an

fo

Ы

go

aft

mo

of

the

kep

on

fho

thr

oil

ran

and

was

to

perly ordained for their other folemn feasts. As namely, for their three greatest fealt dais, Easter, Penticost, and Tabernacles; for the first day of everie moneth; and of the feventh moneth, for the first and the tenth \$Num.28:11 besides. For the sfirst day of everie moneth, for al the eight dais of the feast of Easter,

h Num. 28: 19,24. Num.28:27. and for the feast of Penticost, or weeks

there was one kind of facrifice provided:

1Lev. 23: 24. for the first day of the seventh moneth be-Num.19:1. fides, for that it was the day of blowing "Num,29:8. the trumpets; and for" the tenth day of the fame moneth, which "was the day of recon-Num. 29:36 ciliation; and for the last day of the feast of the tabernacles, another kind offacrifice fomthing varieng from the other : and for everieday besides of the feast of tabernacles, which began the fifteenth day of the same moneth, aseveral sacrifice. But as these do in som respects varie; so do they in fom other agree. They varied in the number of bealts that were offered : they agree in this, that according to the number of the beafts that were offered, the like proportion of flower mingled with oil, and the like proportion of wine was commanded. The facrifice that ( besides the daily facrifice in the morning and evening, with the meat offering therunto belonging) was proper to the first day of everie mo-

weth, to everie day of the feast of Easter, and

P Num.20: 35,24,31.

ealt

for

the

nth

th,

ter,

eks

d:

be-

ing

the

on-

east

cri-

ind

er-

of

But

hey

the

hey

ber

ro-

ind

an-

lai-

ng,

ng)

no-

and

to

to the feast of Penticost, or Whitfuntide, was, two yoong bulloks, one ram, feven 9Num.28: lambs of a yeer old without foot for a burnt 24,27,10. offering; and an he-goat, for a fin offering: for the first, and tenth of the feventh mo- 'Num.29: 3, neth, and for the last day of the feast of ta- 418,10;36,38. bernacles, but one young bullok; otherwife al one with the other ( but that ' the ordi- Numagita narie facrifice for the first day of the moneth stood on the first day of this moneth also, besides this that now I speak of) for the feast of tabernacles 'the first day of the 'Num. 19 t feast: thirtie yoong bulloks; the fecond twelve, the third eleven, the fourth ten, the fift nine, the fixt eight, the feventh feven, and with these every day besides, two rams, fourteen lambs of one yeer old without blemish, for a burnt offering, and one hegoat for a fin offering; for the eight day as afore for the first and tenth of the seventh moneth. The meat offering, or the oblation of flower, oil, and wine that should go with the burnt offering in everie one was like, or kept but one, and the selfesame proportion. Which was this, " that to everie bullok "Num.28:12 should go three tenth deals (that is, about 28,29. three pottles) of fine flower mingled with Num. 29 3.4. oil; and of wine about one quart: to everie 15,8c. ram, of flower, mingled with oil, two pottles; and of wine a third part of an Hin, which was almost a pint and an halfe : and to H. 2.

# THE SCEPTER

cverie lamb, of the flower aforesaid one pottle; and of wine one pint. As for the oil which was to be mingled with the flower, although the just quantitie of it be not heer fet down: yet seemeth it to follow the former rate; and to be alone with the wine, as we saw in the daily sacrifice.

Of those sacrifices that are extraordinarie.

whole congregation,

On the day of reconci-

Verkay.

43 These other facrifices, such as I termed extraordinarie, are those which the preests were occasioned for som special purpose to offer: either on the behalfe of the whole people; or on the behalfe of feveral perfons, themselves, or others. On the behalfe of the whole congregation we read of three principal facrifices which were grounded upon fom special purpose. For otherwise those alfo of which I have spoken before, were on the behalfe of the whole people: & the first of thefethat now I have to speak of, had a fpecial day in the yeer oppointed for it, and fo was ordinarily offered everie yeer once; but yet (in my judgement) commeth neerer to the nature of these that follow, than to the nature of those that are gone before. The first therfore, and the cheefe of those three facrifices that now I fpeak of, was that fame which was made by the high preeft and the people togither, in the aforefaid day of reconciliation, the tenth of Tifri, their feventh moneth. The form or maner of which wasthis. First there were (as before

t

a fi

ti

d

210

er,

-00

e,

ed ett

to

ole

ns, he

in-

on al-

on

irft

da nd

ce:

rer

ito

re.

ofe

hat

the aid

fri,

ner

be-

ore

fore is faid) certain other facrifices that day to be offered: as the daily facrifice, and the other that was proper unto it as it was a feflival day. And these might others of the precits offer : but this other facrifice which was for the peoples reconciliation might none offer but the high preeft only and Lev. 163,32 that in this maner. First " he had to wash, byorfe and to put on the holie garments that were ordained for the high preeft to wear in his ministration. Then as touching the very action of the folemnitie, there were three principal parts therof. For first he had to every say offer the fin offerings to reconcile himselfe, his house, and the people; and to purge the fanctuarie, and altars from the sing that in the one, and on the others were committed to then he had to fend away the dverfao, fcape-goat: and laft of al to offerhis burnt . Verlage offerings. To accomplish this busines withal, first himselfe should bring a bullok, for fvers, a fin offering, and aram for a burnt offering then on behalfe of the people should evers. be presented two be-goats for a fin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering: Of thefe should he first take the bullok, present werent him, and flay him before the Lord, and take unto him no more of that facrifice but the blood, and the fat. Of which two, the heat should he burn on the altar for his fa- I Verlag. crifice: but with the blood, and with a 1314 H. 3. וגימום

VerC17.

22.42.20

m Verf.7, 8.

altat, and an handful of incense east theron. himselfe without any companie by should enter into the in-most part of the fanctual rie or into the holiest place of al, & there seven feveral times with his finger fprinkle of the blood of the bullok, towards the mercie-feat, and on the fame. This being done, then had he to " com foorth to the doore of the tabernacle, and there in the fight of the people to cast lots over those two goats, whether of them should be the facrifice, and whether should belet go again. When by lot it was found whether of them should be the facrifice, " then should the high preeft take him, prasent him, and kil him before the Lord, but (as afore of the bullok) take nothingels, but the fat, & the blood. Of which two, the fat was burnt for facrifice on the altar of burnt offerings : PVesf.15,16. but with the blood he should enter in ( as afore) into the most holie place, and with his finger sprinkle of it also towards the mercie-feat, and upon it feven times. Then s comming foorth into the tabernacle of

the congregation, he had to dolikewife with the altar of incense : and not only to

sprinkle towards it, as in the in-most place before, but also to anoint the horns of the

altar therwithal, and so to clenfe and halow

.º Verf.25.

a Verf.g.

qVerf.16, 18,19.

> it from the uncleanes of the children of Ifrael.

0

th

fo

re

ar

gı

the

on.

uld

1124

fe-

kle

the

ing

the

the

ofe

the

'AL

of

ıld

nd

he

he

mt

51

25

ith

he

cn

of

ife

to

33

he

w

of ıl.

Ifrael. And although it be not verie cleerly fet down in the text, that he had to do fo to the altar of incense with the blood of the bullok at his former comming out: yet bicause it is appointed that ' he should do so everf.18. with the blood of both, and bicause it seemeth by divers good likelihoods that he should first dispatch with the one, before Werfishis. that he should meddle with the other, therfore it is most likely, that at his first comming foorth from the most holic place he began this reconciliation at the altar of incense for the tabernacle of the congregation with the blood of the bullok and now at his second return thence again, made an end therof with the blood of the goat. During which time that the high preeft was so occupied within to make this reconciliation, not only for himselfe and his familie, but also for the whole people of Israel, it was in like fort injoined to the people, that on their parts the better to help forward Verf. 29, 34 this reconciliation, they should 'afflict and Num.29:7. humble themselves before the Lord, with forrowful harts bewailing their fins, & earnestly praieng to have them forgiven. The reconciliation thus being made, then had the high preeft " to com to the living goat, a Verf. 20,21. and laieng his hands on his head, there had he to confesse & acknowledge al the transgressions and sins of the people; and to lay

### THEM SCEPTER

them al abon him for odisburden the promis ple of them and therwichat to fend him away foothwith from among the people into fom walt; by form that before hand fhould be therunto appointed; who also yVerLa6.

should not return to the congregation as gain, til first he had washt himselfe and his clothes, that fo no confeience of fin remaining or returning again, should with his return enter into the harts of any. Thethird and laft part of the action was that the high preeft had then to put off his holie orna-

1 Verf.23, 24 ments in the tabernacle of the congregation and after he had washed then to put on his other garments, and to offer his two rams for burnt offerings, for himfelfe, and for the people. And as touching the carean fes of the bullok and he goat, wheref bear fore he might take (as alreadie I shewed) but the fat and the blood, it was ordained, that they hould afterward be had out of the host, and there be wholy confumed with

2 Verf. 27

b Verf. 28.

Of the facrifice that was so be offered, when the congregation bad done any shing ignovantly.

fire and bethat he that should have that ! charge given him gohould not return into the hoft again a until that he also had washed ed himfelfe and his clothes; to gargbelword

44 Another facrifice there was which was to be offered on the behalfe of the whole congregation (and it may be on the behalfe of any great multitude, though the fame were but a part of the whole: ) but neist

rine

ther

th

th

ot

it

to

rai

de

to

the

eri

of

ter

pe

pre

tha

this

me

rat

W

gre

con

fin

Lo

der

bul

kne

bei

hin

and

gre

tim

Ox I

im olèo

nd :

lfon!

2nis b

ii-or THE I

rd

ghio

2401 tiec

on

70 ad I

BATT

CH:

ut/

at

hen

thi

at.I

tob

hid

kne

hd né ni

oc.

103

iniz

er

therhadit any forday, neither did it carrie that folemnitie or majestle with it, that this other had which is gon before, and yet was it of great and foccial importance. It was to pacifie the wrath of God, when of ignorance the congregation had any way offended. Wheras therfore itentereth foone into the opinion and perfuation of man, both that the whole church cannot at any time er, and that, if the offence of error com but of ignorance, then is that but a final matter a it is as we may fee to very good purpole, that for it there was such a facrifice provided, as might plainly teach, not only that the whole church might er; but alfo, that it was a dangerous matter in the judgments of God, though it were done ignorantly. The maner of this facrifice was this. Whenfoever it was found that fuch a transgression was committed, then thould the the 413-15 congregation bring a yoong bullok for a 24-26. fin offering and present the same before the Lord at the doore of the tabernacle, the elderslaieng their hands on the head of the bullok to testifie the confession or acknowledging of their fin comitted. Which being done, then had the preed to take Least-18. him and kil him; to take of the blood also, and to go into the tabernacle of the congregation and there to fprinkle it feven times towards the vail, and to put therof on LINCE the

112700

holie water-clerks could ever reach, though

they also would needs be medling ) as him-

will.

fel

or

OF

W

ra

th

fer

aw

rev

pu

thi

cil

dle

rie

to

fhi

gio

cer

23

pra

fes

ref

wet

tha

no

ba

of ·

off

wh

on

felfe

de-

left,

ngs.

and

cal-

way

ore.

was

that

the

be

any

his,

gia

om

in-

in a

eof

er-

and

ht:

uld

rlet

up

be

in-

hof

but

our

igh

im.

elfe

felfewas clean : and this being done both on the third day, and on the feventh, then on the feventh he might be clean.

46 Concerning those facrifices, which Offacrifices were offered but on the behalfe of feve- offered on ral persons, now that we are com unto them, it shal be good to fort them by their feveral natures : which was, either to take away fin; or els to give thanks for benefits received. Nevertheles, these two several purposes or intents were not so distinct the one from the other; nor ever fo præcifely respecting either, but that a middle intention oft times did arise, and carried the facrifice away with it: which was, to have no other meaning, but to worship the Lord, and to exercise their religion or faith towards him. And though certain kinds of these sacrifices were such, as that by the very nature of them, they did precifely respect one of those two purpoles; and no mo; as the fin offering did only respect the doing away of the sin, and divers of the peace offerings nothing els, but thanks-giving : yet the burnt offerings did not so specially respect the purging of fin, but that they were done as much in the way of worthip, & fo likewife manie of the peace offerings besides. So we have to consider what were those facrifices, that being done on the behalfe of feveral persons, did speci-

of several

Sin offerings.

For fin wit-

or to Bury

singly commissed.

ALCO. 737

ally respect the doing away of sin and then what they were that did concern giving of thanks. So that we have those among them, that did not so precisely respect either of thefe, but that fomtimes rather they were. done in the way of worshipping. Those that are specially directed to put away fin , were of three forts: fom for offences wittingly done; others for offences done of ignorance; the third for the very original corruption of our nature. Concerning the former of these we find two factifices that do properly appertain therunto. The first is, when as a man should at any time of infirmitie, orwant of sufficient advisement or care, offend against the law of God in such fort, that although therby he had hurt no bodic els: yet therby he had polluted him-\*Lev, 5:1-6. felfe. Asfor example, if he do not utter the truth (though undemanded) when he heareth others swear falsly: or if he negligently but touch fuch things as pollute, or if he rashly vow or promise in such fort that afterward he perceive himselfe therby to have done amisse. In al these cases, the offender had to confesse and acknowledge that he had therin offended; and to bring for his factifice a female of his theep or goats. Nevertheles, if the partie were so poore that he was not able fo to do, then bit was permitted that in flead therof he should bring that. two

t

fi

1

th

n

w

pl

T

be

TO

be

an

100

fir

OW.

of

m,

of

cre. hat

cre gly

noor-

or-

do

tis,

fir-

or uch

Ino

im-

the

nea-

entf he

af-

ave

nder

t he

his

No-

that

per-

ring two

two turtle dooves, or two young pigeons: as alfo if he were not able to bring those eventu. neither, that then he should bring an Ephah, that is, about a pottle of fine flower; but without either oil or incense, for that it was a fin offering. If he brought his facrifice of theep or goats, the was to be facrificed as other fin offerings, of which we have feen the maner alreadie. If he brought tur- 4ver. 4.00 tles, or pigeons, the one was to be made a fin offering (wringing the nek afunder, but not clean off; fprinkling part of the blood on the fide of the altar; and powring the restdown besides : ) and the other a burnt offering. If it were flower, the preeft had to ever 13,13. take out and burn for the facrifice an handful of it; and to take the rest to himselfe. The other facrifice for fin wittingly committed, is when a man hath so offended, that therby he hath done some wrong to his neighborin his possessions. As for example, fif a man denie to his neighbor that which Levs: 1-1. was taken to him to keep: or otherwise imploy that which was committed to him of trust, than the trust to him committed doth bear : or by unlawful means, as by fraud, robberie, or violence oppresse his neighbors : or hath found that which was loft, and denieth it, and sweareth faifly. In al which cases the dutie of the offender was glere; at first to make a tru and just restitution of Mats: 14 OW3

Laborate Til eingly con minen

that

that whole thing which he had unlawfully gotten (to whom it should appertain to restore it ) the selfesame day on which he would be reconciled to the Lord : and not only that, but also to ad or put to of his own, the valu of a fift part of that which he tooke. Which when he had done, then had he to com & bring his facrifice: which \*Levé: 6.7. " was ordained to be a ram without blemish, and such as the preest himselfe should

æsteem to be woorth two shekles of the fanctuarie, which is rekoned to about fix shillings and eight pence of our coin. But wheras it is heer required, to make reflitution to whom it appertaineth, it is in ano-Num.5: 5-8. ther place made more plain, that is, ' that if the partie be dead, it should be to the next kinfman of him to whom it should other-

ig

TC

CO fin

2 1 the

the

to

4

nes " W

tra

red

tha

ma

chai

preeft,

wife be restored: if there be none such, then

that it should be given to the preest.

Sacrifices for fins done of ignorance.

Simrefpeczing perfons.

47 Concerning offences done of ignorance, those that do properly appertain therunto, do somwhat for the most part refpect the persons also: putting som difference in the offences of a preeft, of a magistrate, and of a common private person, when they com to offer their facrifice for a Lev.41-12, fuch trespasses as are of this kind. For 'ifit 23-26,27-35. were the precent that offended, he had to of fer a bullok : if it were a ruler, an he-goat, or an ew-lamb. Again in the facrifice of the

e.

he

nd

of

ch

en

ich

le-

ald

the

fix

But

tu-

no-

hat

ext

er-

hen

no

ain

re-

iffe-

agi-

lon,

for

ifit

of-

oat,

the

eest,

preeft, the blood of his facrifice was broght into the holie place there to be sprinkled as we heard of other before; the fat was to be burnt on the altar of burnt offerings; and the carcase with al the rest was to be bur- \$ Lev.6: 30. ned without the host: but the blood of the other facrifices was not to be had in, but only to be sprinkled on the altar without; and therfore the 'fat being burned, these 'Le.6126,304 were not to be carried foorth out of the host to be burned, but they fel to be the preests fees, to be eaten in the holie place of fo many as were males among them. Levy: 67. But one facrifice for offences comitted of One other ignorance there is, that doth nothing at al respecting respect the person, but only the fault. Which only the was, when a man had taken away any fault. confecrate thing, as first fruits, tithes, or fuch like. In which cases their sacrifice was a ram of the woorth of two shekles : and they had not only to make restitution of the thing taken away, but in this case also to put to of their own a fift part more. 48 That which was to do away the guilti- Afarifice

nes of original corruption, was the same for original which was ordained for women that had in. traveled with childe, and had been delivered. In the which God minding to shew, that by the fal of Adam the whole race of mankind is so corrupt, that even the childe that is born is by nature laden with fin , he

.Lc.5:14-16.

or-

bringing into the world a childe of corruption, should account hir selfe unclean until that she were by a special facrifice clenfed again. But before the might com to offer hir facrifice, the was excluded, and thut up a certain time, that so she might after com abroad without danger; and that at hom she might better enterinto the confideration of the great uncleannes, that we are in by original fin : and then after that time expired, to better purpose offer hir sacrifice. The b time that the was in this fort thut up, was for a man childe to be in hir uncleanes feven dais, and so continued thirtie & three dais more, before the might come and offer hir facrifice, so to make up fortie dais in al : for a 'woman child double in both that is. to be fourteen dais in hir uncleanes, and threescore and six dais more, before that the might offer hir facrifice. That the ceremonie was easier for the bearing of a man childe, than for a maid childe, the reason may be, for that the woman in paradife did first offend; and for that everie man childe was afterward to be circumcifed, which alfo tended to the abolishing of original sin. After that she had finished this time at hom, 4 ver. 6, 7, 8. 4 then had she to com and offer hir facrifice. Which was either a lamb of a yeer old,

and one turtle doove or yoong pigeon, the

b Verfia-4

e Verf. s.

one

fo

F

th

fer

pp We

ma

Go

cia

the

and the

mig

is,o

orf

alfo

and

reft

bro

the

thei

fam

next

then

quir

d

p-til

a-

TH

2-

he

on

by

pi-

ce.

ıp,

ies

rec

fer

al :

is.

ind

hat

re-

nan

fon

did

lde

al-

fin.

om,

cri-

old.

the

one

one for a burnt offering, the other for a fin offering : ot, if the were not able to bring a lamb, then a pair of turtle doves or young pigeons, to be imploied in facrifice as afore, was ad orday by conditionab a dis cho of

49. Of peace offerings there were two of peace forts : yet in effect, and substance, but orte, offerings. For they varied but in this, that fomtimes they did offer them as occasion præfently ferved: and fomtimes they were vowed or promised before. These peace offerings were appointed to be unto them a way or maner of thanks-giving for the goodnes of God generally; or particularly for fom fpecial benefit received; and otherwise to be therwithal a kind of worshipping the Lord; and of exercising the religion and faith that they professed . \* These kind of facrifices \*Lexisons might be of the herd, or of the flok : that is, of great cattel, sheep, or goats, either male or female. Again, though the blood of these alfo b was to be fprinkled about thealtar, blevaras and the fat to be burned with fire : yet the 7-11,13-17. rest went partly to the nie of those that brought it, to feast togither withal before the Lord; and partly to the preefts for Le731-38. their fees. But the d flesh must be eaten the 4Le.7:14:18 fame day; faving, that if it were a vow, the next day also was then permitted unto them. And it may be, that God did thus require, the meat of their facrifice to be forth-

I. I.

with

with spent, that prophane people should neither bring the facrifice it selfe to some dishonor, by keeping their meat til it was nought: nor have any way left unto them to professe a devotion, and yet to be greedily bent withal; as they might easily have been, if after they had offered their facrifice, they might have carried hom & powdred the flesh that was left, and have spent it at their leifure. For no kind of niggardlines, but liberalitie, and franknes of nature becommeth devotion. As also on the other fide it was a good way to cut off licentious and inordinate feafting, which otherwife might eafily have crept in among them, and have lurked under the prætence of devotion. Again, as burnt offerings had their meat offerings to go therwithal; fo ' peace offerings likewise: faving that in the other no leven was admitted; in these, besides the unlevened cakes, and wafers, they should also have som levened bread. But bicause s no leven might be burned (as b was the

FLev. 7:13. g Lev. 2: 11. Werf.g.

Han their transgressions were to be purished. maner of al meat offerings ) therfore it feemeth to be for the use of those that were there to feaft. Vnto the punishment of their transgreffions, there do appertain two principal was, things to be considered: what authoritie who was erected among them on this behalfe; him

and what rules were unto it prascribed. To of or find

fi

th

fu

th

Fo

C

th

for

mo

the

the

gre

mo

the

hig

hac

tim

red

pro

free

auth

white

espe

our

d

m

15 m

li-

ve.

ri-

W-

tit es,

be-

her

ous

vilo

and

oti-

reat

ffc-

no

the

lal-

find

find out what authoritie was erected among What asthem, we have to confider these two things; theritie was first what it was that in the beginning was erested apractifed among them; then what it was, that afterward by the authoritie of the word fucceeded. That which was practifed among What anthem, hath three principal confiderations, thoritie is For first of al, while they were in the land of was that was Canaan, they were but few; and strangers fift in practice with themselves in another countrie: and ther- whem. fore could have no other government among them, than fuch as masters have in their own housholds. And immediately therupon descending into Ægypt, as they grew to be mo in number; fo they grew more and more in bondage to the princes there: and fo could have no freedom of any higher government; nor that which they had, but much incumbred. But when the time was come that they were to be delivered out of Ægypt, and to go to the land of ause promise, then did they fully attain to their the freedom, and had of their own a foveraign fee- authoritie established among them. Vnto were which third confideration it is, wherunto especially we have at this præsent to cast anf-our eies. The form of which government How the an-cipal was, that unto one man was committed the thorizing ritie whole charge : who governing al first by Mofes was alfe; himselse; afterward, by occasion, had help . To of others. This one man, to whom the whole

\* Exod.6: 20'

whole was committed, was ' Moses the son of Amram and Iochabed, of the tribe of Levie. Who at the first being left of his mother in desperate case, hid in a basket among a fort of flags in the water fide, when yet he was but a quarter old, so to avoid the hands of tyrants that most cruelly without compassion imbrued themselves with the blood of the Hebrews infants: was nevertheles, both at that time notably præserved, by king Pharaohs daughter that there did find him; and afterward was so brought up, and advanced to honor in the kings court, that he became an excellent man. Him it pleased God to appoint to be the governor of his people Ifrael. Who long before that he was appointed to fet in hand with the charge, had (as it feemeth) form understanding, one way or other, that God had ordained him Acts.7:24,26. therunto: and the same so plain, that both himfelfe began to take upon him, as one that was called to the place of authoritie, both against an Ægyptian on behalfe of an Ifraelite, and betwixt two Ifraelites that were contending; 'and thought that his brethren also had certainly known of the purpose of God for that matter. Howbeit, although hewere thus before-hand ordained of God, that once he should com to that place of authoritie : yet may it be, that as yet he was not called therunto; and fo

h

th

b

fo

G

lir

hi

lo

OU

wi

hi

wa

un

bo

con-

b Ex.2: 11-13

\* A&.7:25.

on

e-

ner

a he

ds

m-

od

es,

by

nd

nd

hat

fed

his

vas

ge,

one

im

oth

one tie,

an

hat

his

the

eit,

dai-

n to

that

d fo

on-

confequently, that that medling of his was fomwhat inordinate, although notwithstading his zeal was excellent. This is certain, that at that time he was interrupted by the dEx.2114.15. displeasure of the king coceived against him Ads 7:27. upon that occasion: that therupon he made no refistance, nor put on armor, that so by force he might win to the place; that he perceived that God had provided for him; but that he e gave place, and fled his countrie : Acts. 7:29. & that it was fortie yeers after, before that fActs. 7:30. he was called of God to fet in hand with the charge that we speak of . Al which time & Ex.2:15,21, he was fain to live in a verie low and mean Acts.7:30 estate, but such, as (indeed) was verie meet for those (whether Moses were free from that fault, or not) that finding themselves to be ordained to the place of government, do at aventure step to the roome, before that God do cal them unto it. But when those fortie yeers were expired, h then it pleased hEx3:10. God to give him a lawful & a manifest calling: by vertu wherof, he both entered into his office, & afterward attended the same fo long as he lived: first leading the people out of Ægypt, and then ruling them in the wildernes. And this he did at the first by Inferior mahimselfe alone for a little season. After-gifrates unward, when Iethro his father in law came iEx4:18,33. unto him, and found, that so doing the la- &5:1.&181 bor of Moses was verie great, or rather in- Act,7:36.

I. 3. tolle-

## THE SCEPTER

k Exod. 18: 17-23.

tollerable, and yet that he could in no wife dispatch any sufficient number of the peoples causes, he's gave him counsel both for his own fake, and for the better dispatch of the peoples causes; to choose out from among the people such men as were meet for government, and to make them inferior magistrates under him, allotting al to their proper charge: fom to be over thousands; fom over hundreds; fom over fifties; and fom over tens. Which counsel of lethro, though he were but an heathen man : yet Mofes the prophet of God did 1 follow: Den.1: 9-15. and so did better the form of government, both for himselfe, and for the people. This being done a few weeks after that they came out of Ægypt, before the selfesame yeer was spent, or therabout, by another occasion, the form of government that was alreadie grown unto this, was afterward brought to greater perfection : by the putting to of an honorable bench of elders to affift Moses in the government of the peo-

A bench of

1Exod.18:

24-26.

elders with Mofes.

■ Exo.16:2,3 & 17: 23. & # Num.11: 31-15.

murmur against Moses, that lately had Nu.11:1,4-6. brought them out of the land of Ægypt. Heerupon Moses in his impatiencie " did make d

to

ple. The occasion was this. The people were verie il to govern, especially to be lead by

fo barren a wildernes, towards a land they wist not whither : and so misliking their præsent estate in divers things, did often 0-

or of

2-OF

or

eir

S;

nd

0,

et

7:

it, is

ey

ne

er

25

rd

it-

to

0-

re by

ey

en

ad

t. id

ke

make a greevous complaint unto the Lord, that he was not able to bear the burden of the peoples government : defiring the Lord, rather to kil him, than that stil he should stand charged therwith. By occasion wherof " the Lord caused him to bring in "Num.11: threescore and ten persons, such as were of 16,17,35. the cheefe of the people: and bestowing on them a certain measure of the spirit or gifts of Moses, and ordaining them to sustain the burden with him, did so erect a verie honorable bench of elders to be affiftant in the government of the people. Which bench of affiftance, though it had no direct commandement to be continued: yet notwithstanding it was afterward divers times reviyed, and reached unto the age of Christ. And this was the authoritie that was in ure and practife among them. For as touching As 1. Chron. those others, that afterward grew to be in ure among them, fuch as their kings from time to time thought good to ordain, they do not appertain to our purpole: for that we feek not what was done among them; but wherunto by the law of God they were directed.

What authoritie it was, that after- What onward by the word of God succeeded, is now that it is was to be feen. Which confifteth in two princi- after by the pal points : first as touching under-magistrates; then as touching the cheefe of al.

#### THE SCEPTER

go

fo

ha

be

fee

co

of

Ifa

be

of

de

ne

pe

for

ha

go

oth

in

de

of

for

ful

COI

and

to

fes

the

good

\*Deu.16:18

What sinder As touching under-magistrates, there is a magistrates. law very plainly set down, that when the people should com to the land, which God promised to bring them unto, and in his good time to give them, then should they choose from among themselves judges and officers in al their cities, to minister just b Exo. 18: 17. judgement unto the people. So that as before, by the counsel of Iethro, under-magistrates were appointed according to their persons, as was most meet while they were in the wildernes, and had not there any cities to dwel in, nor place of continuance: fo now by the Lord himselfe it is appointed, that what time they shal com to enjoy the land of promise, they shal in like fort have magistrates chosen, but not according to the number of their persons now, but according to the number of their cities wherin they shal dwel. As touching the cheefe, or foveraign of al, there was no direct order taken for the establishing of any such : belike, bicause that God would therby signifie unto them, that he would himselfe rule so præsently among them, as that he need not fet down any law for that matter. Nevertheles, these two things are very cleer, both that God would not leave them destitute of a ruler among them : and that he left it in their own libertie, afterward to choose

them a king, if themselves should think

What foveraign magigistrase.

-1570

10

d is

y

ft 04

i-

ir

re 1-

::

ny

rt

ıg

Cr-

e,

er

e-

fie

So

ot

eth

te

it

se

nk

bo

good fo to do. That he would not leave That they them destitute, it appeareth by those com- should never fortable promises that were made to Abra- of a goverham when first he was called, which should nor. be performed both to himselfe, and to his "Gen, 13: 2,3 feed that should afterward follow. Which comfortable promises were after that very 4 Gen. 13:14often renewed: both to himselfe; and to 22:16-18.25 Isaac, and Iacob besides. Al which promises 27:28,29:28 being thoroughly considered, although som 13-15-32:28. of them be, but of multitudes of people to 46:2-4descend of them; others, of particular benefits somtimes: yet do those also evidently witnes such a special favor of God to that people, and that their estate should in such fort be bleffed, as that when they should grow to be fuch a people, needs must they have an ordinarie magistrate to be their governor, or els must the Lord himselfe som other way supply the same. Iaacob therfore in spirit fore-seeing this continual providence of God, towards that peculiar people of his, 'did plainly affure them a little be- Ge49: 9,10 fore his death, that a convenient and needful government should never be wanting to the tribe of Iudah: but that it should be continually maintained there til the Lord and Savior himselfe should com, and take to himselfe the government of them. Mofes likewise upon the same ground affureth Denguisthe people, that the Lord himselfe wil go

be destitute

over

# THE SCEPTER

g Deu.33: 26-29.

mifed to give them; that he would deftroy their enimies before them; and that he would never fail them there : " and therwithal uttereth fo great good things of the bleffed estate that the people should have, being under the protection and government of God, as that they might affure themselves, that a soveraign magistrate could never be wanting unto them, fo far as was expedient for them. So it appeareth, that, as concerning their spiritual direction, he only told them that he would fo order the matter, that they should not want a prophet; and yet set down no certain order how to continu a perpetual fuccession of prophets, but referved the same to himfelfe, to dispose of that matter from time to time, as himfelfe should think good: fo concerning this cheefe or highest place of authoritie, he contented himselfe not to set down any certain order for it, but would himselfe at al times dispose therof as he should think most convenient for them: and yet affureth them in the mean feafon, that his providence over them should be fuch, as that they need not trouble themfelves about that matter. Of which he gave

them a plain experience, and a sufficient

pattern of that platform that he meant to

15,18.

10(3.)

iExod3:10. follow, both in calling Moles to that place

Co

b

ta

di

m

no

W

ru

kin

ch

wi

thi

cho

by

fari

the

lim

tho

ran

the

app

in p

mo

tery

ton

TO-

roy he

ner-

the

ave,

ernfure

rate

r as

eth, cti-

or-

ant

orion

im-

eto

onau-

fet

plud

he

m:

fon,

be

em-

zave

ient tto

lace 25

arthe first; and after his death, appointing I Tofush to fucceed in his roome: which Num.37:18 course likewise he afterward followed, in raifing up whom himselfe thought good, so oft as any occasion was offered. The li- The libersie bertie of choosing a king to set over them, of choosing a was as I said permitted unto them : and red sento the. themselves did afterward take the advantage therof, though little or nothing they did advantage themselves therby. The permiffion was fuch, as that although it did Dent. 19: not forbid them to choose a king, if they were disposed : yet did it præscribe som rules unto them to be observed, and what kind of one he should be that should be chosen: which were, that they should in no wife fer up a stranger, but one of their brethren; and fuch as the Lord himselfe should choose. Seeing then that in this fort it was by law permitted unto them, it doth necesfarily follow, that if at any time afterward they should use this their libertie under the limitation prascribed unto them, the authoritie of their king were fufficiently warranted by the word of God. Afterward therfore "they craved a king, and the Lord "1. Sam. 8: 5. appointed whom they should have : and so, in processe of time they brought their common-wealth to the form of a kingdom. Af- Two kingterwhich time, ten of the tribes "misliking doms. to remain togither with their brethren un- 16,20

der

## THE SCEPTER

derone, and the felfesame king, did set up another of their own: which doing of theirs also was in such fort of the Lord approoved (although on their parts it were very diforderly done) that it also did afterward stand by fufficient warrant from God. So have we now found out, unto what persons the cheefe authoritie of governing the people was by the law of God committed: first unto fuch as himselfe only should choose, then unto kings of their own defire. And although this their appointing of kings over them, was of substancial warrant inough, for that the Lord allowed them so todo, if needs they would: yet had it becomd them a great deal better, fo to have moderated themselves in this their libertie as that stilthey had left the ruling and ordering of themselves wholy and only in the hands of the Lord. Seeing that Balaam could a far of fo plainly behold the præsent power of God among them, and the very majestie of a mightie and glorious kingdom, when as notwithstanding it was but Moses that was their cheefe magistrate : needs must it be reproch unto them, that being so neer, yet notwithstanding did so little espie it, that for bicause they thought that same to be wanting, even therfore especially did they fo much defire to have a king. The rules of government that unto

f

d

fu

ju

th

pu

ch

hi

the

th

gi

th

m

kir

this

o Num.23: 22.24:7. up

eirs

ved

or-

ind

ave

the

ple

un-

nen

al-

ver

, if

em

ted

ftil

of

sof

far

of

e of

1 25

was

be

vet hat

be

hey

nto

his

this authoritie in this fort erected, were by Wharmles the laws of God præscribed, are of two spe- of governcial forts: wherof fom few concern them- ment were felves; and al the refidu concern others. The rules that concerned the magistrates them- of those felves, are of two forts : fuch as are general- the concern ly præscribed to al; and such as are special- magistrane. ly directed to those forms of magistrates themselves. that were ordained. Vnto al generally it at was præscribed to execute justice, and not Lev. 19: 17. to fuffer any fin to tarrie upon an offender for want of rebuke when need required ; in matters b of judgement never to respect the bExxxd.33:3.
person of any; neither of the rich, nor of Lev.19:15. the poore : in no wife ' to pervertor hinder 'Exo.23:6,9. the right, or judgement of the stranger, wi- De.24: 17,18. dow, fatherles, or poore : 4 to determin 4Denag: 1. fuch controversies as came before them, justifieng the righteous, and condemning the offender: to receive no accusation, but Den.19:15. under two witnesses at the least: not to Num.35:30. put the father to death for the fault of his Deu.24:16. children: nor the childe for the fault of his father: in such faults as are to be punithed with stripes, s to punish according to Den 25:23 the qualitie of the offence, and never to give above fortie at once, that the offender think not himselfe despised. Those forms of More specimagistrates to whom there were som rules ally certain more specially directed are three : first of al of them. kings that afterward might be appointed; then

Kings.

16-20.

then those under Moses, that were over thousands, hundreds, fifties, and tens; and last of al those threescore and ten, that were on the bench affociate with Moses: unto their kings whom afterward it might be they would choose, it was ordained, that they should not lean inordinately to earthly strength, seeking to increase the number of their horses, or getting themselves abundance of treasure: that they should moderate themselves in their pleasures, not taking unto them many wives: and that they should retain that humilitie of mind, as that notwithstanding their high degree, yet should they not advance themselves above their brethren. To the end they might do these things the better, and whatsoever els was required of them, they had in commandement to get them a copie of the law fo foone as ever they were com to their kingdom, and diligently to studie the same al the dais of their life: that, doing according therunto, and declining on neither fide, neither on the right hand, nor on the left, from the præscript and tenor therof, he and his children by that means might have a long, and a prosperous reign on the earth. Befides these generals, one special comandement was given unto them, that they should never bring the people again to the land of Ægypt. Concerning that diligent ftudie

fn

fe

re

th

fh

fo

m

cn

ch

for

cie

the

wa

sho

the

pai

cho

er

id

re

to

be

at

h-

er

n-

c-

ta-

ey

nat

yet

OVE

do

els

m-

the

cir

me

or-

her

the

, he

ave

rth.

an-

hey

the

ent idic

fludie of the law, it was in like fort injoi- lofs: 8. ned to Josuah, when he was appointed to govern the people : and that in respect of the office wherunto he was called; and by the mouth of God himselfe. Vnto those that were over thousands, over hundreds, Captains we that were over thousands, over hundreds, der Moses, fifties, and tens, it was injoined that they should perform the parts of good judges: that they should diligently hear, and up- 1De.1:1617 rightly determin every cause, both for their brethren, and for such strangers as were among them: that they should in no wife have any respect of persons, neither of the fmal, nor of the great: and that fuch caufes as were too hard for them, they should refer to Moles himselfe. Vnto those inferior Indees in magistrates that were to be ordained in cities. their cities, it 1 was commanded that they 1Deut. 16; should judge uprightly, regarding no per- 18-20, fon, nor wrefting the law : that fo they might prosper upon the earth. And to the end that they might the better do it, he chargeth them in no wife to take rewards: for that those are wont, " both to blind the mExodas: 1. cies of the wife; and to pervert the words of the righteous. More specially to them " it "De.17:8-13 was prascribed, that if at any time they should have a matter that was too hard for them to decide at hom, then should they repair unto the place that the Lord should choose, and refer the deciding of the court unto

Demas: 5. unto the " Levitical preefts that ministred there before the Lord, and to him that should be the judge or soveraign magistrate in those dais: and that according to their fentence, fo should the matter stand determined. And that whofoever would not stand to their judgement, but should do any thing contrarie therunto, should be put to death, to teach al the people to fear, and to deal fo præsumptuously no more.

33 Those which concern others, do part-

ol

th

me

fte

in

VO

Ot

the

wh

to

the

the

tha

cide

pro

On

feel

ther

tie a

What mamer of trial was appoinsed unto shem.

ly respect the maner of trial that should be among them: but especially the punishment that should be du unto those that should be found faultie. Concerning the maner of trial that should be among them, we find that the magistrates were streightly charged to fearch out such matters : & that they had divers wais or means allowed unto them to find out the truth. They were willed to make diligent inquirie, fomtimes Deu.13: 14. about whole cities that should at any time revolt from the Lord their God to any other: fomtimes about particular men that should be supposed to have offended. The wais that were allowed unto them, were, fom more ordinarie: and others more fpecial, or cheefly appertaining to certain

cases. Ordinarie it was to have witnesses:

b Dent. 17: 4.19:18.

\*Lev.5: 1.

and those sworn somtimes it appeareth. Deu. 17: 6. But for that matter it was ordained, that with one

ed nat

gi-

to nd

nid

do

put ind

rtbe

ith hat

the

em,

htly

hat wed

rere

mes ime

V 0-

that The

ere.

spetain

les:

eth.

one

one witnes should not be of force, to condemn any to be guiltie of death; inor fo . Den. 19:15. much as be received against any, in any other trespas, or fault whatsoever? but that al fuch matters should be tried by the wit- fDem.17: nes of two or three at the leaft. Those that 6.19:15. were more special, are two: othes; and purging of themselves by a kind of solemn protestation. Concerning othes, first it is plain, that they were allowed to be used in matters of judgement, by the appointment 8,10,11. of God himselfe. Then also in what cases, Lev.5:1. that is, " when a man had given to his hExo, 227, 2 neighbor any thing to keep which after was stolen, and the theefe could not be found; in which case the partie to whom it was given to be kept, had to purge himselfe by oth: or in things lent, that came to hurt in 1Exod.231 the hands of him that borrowed them; in which case the partie that borrowed, had to purge himselfe by oth likewise. And although the same that should swear, was but the partie himselfe : yet was it ordained, spental that the controversie therby should be de- 6.19:15. Heb. 6:16. cided. Of purging themselves by a solemn protestation, we read of two special cases. One that if a man were found flain in the IDenatity. feeld, and the partie unknown that did it, then should the inhabitants of the next citie adjoining to the place, stand charged that with a ceremonic to that use ordained, to K. 1.

# THE SCEPTER

if

fu

m

G

W

wi

hi

dil

feli

5

du

wh

lar

titu

rea

reve

wai

on

ner

upo

botl

part

that

wife

protest their innocencie in that matter. The ceremonie was, that they should com foorth and bring a yoong heifer with them never put to the yoke : with it they should com unto fom vallie therabout, fuch as was not plowed or fowed, but rough, and wast (fuch as a murtherer would think a meet place to comit his wickednes in) wherin they should flay their heifer, and wash their hands over the same. Their protestation was, that neither did they it themselves; neither knew they who it was that did it : and then had they to defire the Lord to be merciful unto them, and not to lay innocent blood to their charge. The other case was, " when a man was perfuaded, that his wife had plaied the harlot in wedlok. In which case the wife denieng the same was brought to hir purgation, in maner following. She should be brought to the preest with a certain quantitie of barlie flower (about our pottle) for hir offering, but without oil, or incense: then should the preest uncover hir head and præsent hir before the Lord. He should also prapare a drink for hir, of bitter, & cursed waters, which should be given hir in an earthen pot to be drunk of ; which drink should be thus prapared. He should write in a paper the heavie judgements and curses of God against that sin, and taking a quantitie of the hallowed water, he should with

m Num.5:

he

rth

ver

om

not

ach

to

uld

ver

nei-

ew

had

un-

boo

hen

lai-

the

hir

uld

tain oot-

in-

hir

He

bit-

iven

nich

ould

and

ng a

ould

with

with the same wash out that writing: wherinto he should also put of the dust of the tabernacle. Which being readie, he should præsent hir with hir sacrifice before the Lord, and having burnt an handful therof, recite unto hir in earnest maner the great and fearful judgements of God against hir if the had offended, as that hir bellie should fwel, hir thigh should rot, and she should be made a fearful example of the wrath of God to al hir neighbors. Wherunto the woman was to answer, Amen, Amen: and withal to drink of the drink præpared for hir. Which being done, the woman was discharged, and the man was to quiet himfelfe for that matter.

54 Those that concern the punishment of publik du to offenders, do somtimes respect som revenge awhole multitude; fomtimes other particu- gainst forlar persons. Those do respect whole multitudes, which carrie with them the direction of publik revenge. Which publik revenge was to be executed two maner of wais: either abroad upon others; or at hom on their own countrie people. In what ma- What rules ner they had to execute publik revenge theref were upon others, is fer down two manet of wais: prafcribed, both by certain general rules; and by fom particular examples. Those general rules that are, do first of al charge them in no 1,5-8. wife to fear though their enimies be mo than

h Deu.20:

12-15.

## THE SCEPTER

than they: yea, and to difinisfe out of the feeld al such as have any maner of occasion at al (to speak of) to be at hom. As, if any have lately builded a new house, planted a vineyard, or married a wife: and generally, as many as were afraid. Which being done, bDeu.20:9 then bhad they to set captains, and officers

over the rest. Now when they came against any forrein citie, first they had to
offer peace unto them: which being accepted, they had but to make them tributaries

unto them. If any citie would not accept of

\*Den.20: 16: their peace being offered, dor if it were any
of the cities of that countrie, which the
Lord gave unto them, then had they to ad-

b

fo

ve

m

m

CO

de

of

\*De.:0:2-3. dresse their battel against it. 'When they were com nigh to the battel, then was it the part of the preest to step foorth and to incourage the people to pluk up their harts, assuring them that God would take their parts against their enimies. In their seege 'Deut.20: 'they might not cut down any fruit trees

to further them in their enterprise: how beit al others they might: When they had woon it, if it were one of the cities of that land, they had to put al that had breath, man, woman, and childe, beasts, and cattel to the edge of the sword: if it were som forrein

countrie h they had to put but men only to the edge of the sword, and should save alive both women, and children, and to take the whole he

on

ny

1 2

lly,

ne,

ers

a-

to

ep-

ries

tof

any

the

ad-

hey

the

in-

rts,

heir

ege

rees

beit

oon

and,

nan,

the

rein

ly to

alive

the

hole

whole pray to themselves. The particular examples that were under the government Certainexof Moles, by whose ministerie the law was sheref. given, were especially four: three against forrein nations; the fourth against som of the people of that land which themselves had to inhabit. The forrein people were Amalchites, the Amalekites, Madianites, & Canaanites. The Amalekites came out against the Exoding . people of Ifrael, shortly after that they were com into the wildernes, and fought against them: \*especially against the hindmost, and \*Deu.25: against those that being feeble and wearie, could not keep with the rest, but followed after. Therfore 1 Moses caused Iosuah to 9-13. choose him out a power of men, and to go against them: whilest that himselfe in the mean feafon got up into a mountain there by to pray. At which time the Lord fo harkened unto the praier of Moses, and so strengthened the hand of Iosuah, that they vanquished the Amalekites, and put them to flight. But " to shew that this was not exe- "Exo.17:14 cution sharp inough for formany as should fo wickedly molest the people of God traveling to their promised rest, the Lord commanded the same to be written, for a remembrance: promifing that the day should com, when he would for the same utterly destroy that whole generatio from the face of the earth. Moses also giveth the people K. 3.

1Exod.17:

### THE SCEPTER

\*Exo.17: 16. to understand, " that for that matter the Lord would have war with Amalek for ever

Dewas:19 and odoth give them a plain charge, that when they shal be setled in their land, and shal have gotten themselves peace in al their borders, then should they go and utterly destroy that naughtie people. Which also

P 1.Sam. 15: 1-23.

was reasonably wel performed (in the judgement of flesh & blood ) by the hands of Saul, fent foorth to that end by the Lord himselfe, about 405. yeers after: and bicause it was not so thoroughly executed as the Lord by his prophet commanded, therfore the Lord tooke away the scepter and crown from his line, and bestowed the same on another. The Madianites a good while after, a almost at the end of the peo-

Madianises. 9 Num.31:2. \*Num.25: 1-3,18.

ALLE CLIM

Mich.6: 5.

ples pilgrimage, ' provoked certain of the people by women, they & the Moabites to-Deur.23: 4 gither (and as it feemeth, by the wicked counsel of Balaam) to commit idolatrie to Nu.31:1-18 Baal-Peor. Wherupon the Lords wrath was so kindled, that he sent foorth 1 2000. of the people against them under the government of Phinehas the preeft, and gave them a verie great overthrow: putting al the males and married women to the edge of the sword, and among them five kings of the Madianites, and Balaam their prophet; & taking unto them for a pray their goods and cattel, and al the women-children, that

ti

0

DI

di

to

th

an

po

rac

r

at

nd

eir

ly

lo

he

ds

he

r

e-

n-

p-

ed

od

-05

he

to-

ed

to

ath

00.

go-

ave

al

ige

sof

et;

ods

hat

25

as yet had not lain with man. The Canaai Comamiter, nites were as yet a forrein people unto them, fo long as the Ifraelites were in the wildernes. And " bicause that they, & Arad "Nuas: 1-3. their king, came foorth to battel against them, therfore was there fom execution by the Israelites done among them. But the effect of that which is written therof is no more but this, that the people of Ifrael made a vow unto the Lord, that if he would deliver those enimies of theirs into their hands, they would make an utter destruction of them; that the Lord delivered them into their hands; and that the people did accordingly as before they promifed. The other special example of publik execution which was against certain of those people that did injoy fom part of the land, which the people of Ifrael had now to inhabit, was in order of time " before that same of the Madianites & it was against the Ammorites that dwelt on the east side of Iordan as they had to go into the refidu of the land of promife. Which yeeldeth unto us these principal points: that , the people of Ifrael 21-25, 31-35. did first send unto the in peaceable maner, Den. 2: 24-37 to have but passage through their land: that the Ammorites denied them that curtefie, and therwithal came foorth with al their power against them: that therupon the Ifraelites fetting upon them by the comman-K. 4. dement,

dement, and incouragement of the Lord, did utterly destroy them, & tooke to themfelves al that they had, even both the kingdoms of the Ammorites.

te

21

W

of

pl

th

m

Ba

in

m

the

de

ftr

be

tic

thi

cia

on

the

gin

ble

for

the

trai

of i

god

the

'brake

Of publik vengeance on their own geople. What law they had for it. Deut.13: 12-17.

That which was to be executed on their own country people at hom, is in like fort delivered unto us, both by a plain general law, and by certain special examples. The law that I speak of was for the avoiding of apostacie, or falling away from the living Lord. And the effect of it was this : that if the inhabitars of any of their cities, had turned aside to the service & worship of strange gods, that the refidu of the people should make diligent inquirie therof; and, if they found it to be fo indeed, then should they war against it, and utterly destroy it with fire and fword, the people, and al that was therin. The examples that I speak of, do aim at the selfesame severitie of justice, and in the action or cause of religion. One was shortly after the giving of the law in the first yeer of their pilgrimage, the other in the last yeer of al, a little before the death of Moses, and immediately before that they entered into the land of promise. The former was, that when the people in the abfence of Moses had set up the golden calfe, and had worshipped the same, Moses comming down from the mountain, and espieng their detestable and groffe idolatrie,

What examples of it.

For the golden caife.

b Ex. 12: 1-

H

n

ce

2-

S.

ıg

if

rge

ey th

as

lo nd

as rft

he

of

ey

r-

b-

fe,

n-

oi-

ie, ke

brake down their idol, brent it in the fire, Exo. 31:30, stamped it to powder, strawed it in the water, and made the people to drink therof: and after that, 4 calling unto him those that 4 Exod. 32; were jelous on the behalfe of the glorie of God, did so sharp execution on the cheefe offenders therin, that there fel of the people that day about the number of three thousand persons. The other example was much like unto this, about the idolatrie of For Bad-Baal-Peor before reherfed:about the which in the Lords displeasure by the commandement of the Lord, there were executed of . Num. 25: the heads of the people, and of other offen- 45.9. ders, with those that the Lord otherwise destroied for the selfesame matter, the number of four and twentie thousand.

6 What those are, that do respect par- of those shar ticular persons, is now to be seen. Which I respect porthink may best be distributed into two spe- sicular percial forts, according to the common divifi- fons. on of the comandements themselves; into the first, & second table. First therfore to begin with those that are against the first table, we find the sentence of death appointed for divers offences of that fort. As, if against Against, the the first commandement, any bodie should first table. transgresse, either by committing som act Adolarie. of idolatrie, by giving worthip to other Lev.30: 1-5. gods; for but inticing others therto, both Desgis-is

these transgressions were to be punished with

ti

O

da

bi

w

th

de

th

or

tai

da

acc

ma

to

are

offi

me

nat

ftor

dire

we

Go

law

whi

is, i

the:

name

Subbornes against the arsush.

with bodilie death : although the partie that should so intice, were a prophet himfelfe, or otherwise never so deer unto them. So likewise, if against the second commandement, any bodie should so far transgresse, as for to do what himselfe thought good, howfoever the same were more easily put up, if it were found to be don of ignorance, as before in the treatife of facrifices is described: yet 'if it were stubbornly done, with an out-stretched arm, with an obstinate hart, then was it also condemned to death. Which severitie the Lord did not o-

«Num.15: 30,31.

Blasphemie.

e Lev.24: 15,16. fLev.24: 10-14. Seducing of she people 8 Deu. 18: 20-22

penly command to be executed by others: but himselfe also would witnes the same by \*Lev.10:1-3. his own example, when as 4 he destroied a couple of preefts with violent fire as they were burning incense to him, only for that they venturoully tooke(as a matter of great importance) fuch fire as themselves thoght good : and at fuch time as they were not yet wel inured to the maner of worship, the tabernacle being then but newly reared, In like maner we find certain transgressions against the third commandement to be condemned to death. First if any man should speak affy blasphemie against the

Lord: of which also there is a notable ex-

ample, of one that was for the same con-

demned by the Lord himselfe. Then, if any

prophet should prasume to speak s in the

rtie

im-

em.

an-

fle,

od,

put

ice,

de-

ne,

fli-

to

to-

rs:

by

da

hey

hat

eat

ght

not

the

ed.

ffi-

to

nan

the

ex-

on-

iny

me

name of the Lord, that which the Lord did never command him: or if any should speak to the people of God, in the name of other gods. Lastly, "if any were a witch, or south- h Exo.22:17. faier, or used to deal with familiars, spirits, Lev. 20: 27. or divels. As for the breach of the fabbath Breach of the day, he did not only make it death by law : fabbash. but also by his own example declared, with 1Exod.31: what severitie al his deputies should punish Death, the fame : when as himfelfe condemned to kNum.13: death, one that had gathered a few stiks on 32-36. the fabbath day. And wheras to be ungodly or worldly minded, is the roote and foun- snipes. tain of the breach and abuse of the sabbath day, the law of beating ungodly persons 1Deu.25:2,3. according to the qualitie of the offence, may feem to appertain (and that very fitly) to the leffer trespasses of this kind also.

57 Such as go against the second table; Against the are diverfly punished : and first of al, those fecond table: offences that go against the fift commandement, thatis, against our superiors : as, our natural parents, magistrates, spiritual pastors, and masters : somthing is set down directly against them in law; and somthing we may very wel gather in the example of God himselfe. In the plain words of the law it selfe we find three forts of this kind, which are al punishable by death. The first is, "If any should strike his father or mother: "Exo.21: 15. the next, b if he should but curse either of Lev.20:9.

them:

e Deu. 21: 18-21.

them : thethird, 'if he lived in droonkennes, or other kind of riot, and being admonished and chastised by his parents, nevertheles remained disobedient, and would not be ruled. In al these cases the offender was to be put to death: and in the last, the parents were charged to be the accusers of their own disobedient child. Which accufation of theirs was allowed that favor, that immediately upon the same, execution was to be done : for the men of the citie had foorthwith to stone him to death. The examples that I speak of, wherin we may see what severitie God himselfe hath shewed (within the compas of that time that now I have in hand) against such offenders, are efpecially two: one against Miriam the fifter of Moses; the other against Corah, Dathan, and Abiram, with their accomplices. For on Miriam, that grudged against the authoritie and dignitie of Moses, he cast a foul and fudden leprofie: and on the others that despised his authoritie, and were disobedient unto him, refusing to com when he sent \*Nu.16:1-50 for them, ' a very strange and an horrible judgement. For, those three captain-rebels, with their wives, their children, and al that they had, were fwallowed up of the earth, the ground fuddenly opening upon them, and devouring them al : two hundred and fiftie mo befides, of the same conspiracie,

th

fi

PI

m

be

ti

pe

it

is

of

th

di

and

dNu.12:1,10

en-

10-

er-

uld

der

the

sof

cu-

hat

was

had

ex-

fee

ved

wI

ef-

fter

an,

For

au-

oul

hat

edi-

ent

ble

els,

hat

rth,

em,

and

cie,

and

and men of name among the people were confumed fuddenly with fire : and of the people that murmured against Moses and Aaron for the losse of these (and so belike were infected with the faid rebellion likewife ) by a fudden place, the next day after, fourteen thousand and seven hundred perfons.

8 Those offences that commonly passed Against the from one to another of the common fort, fixt comwere oft times more gently dealt withal; mandement. and yet notwithstanding divers of them punishable by death likewise: especially the cheefe of those two forts that go against the two next commandements; the fixt, and the seventh. Of those that go against the fixt commandement and have their proper punishments appointed for them, there be especially two kinds: one, the destroieng of mans life; the other, fom other hurt to his bodie. The life of man is destroied som- Of those than times by man himselfe: somtimes by som concernabe perilous beaft unto man belonging. When of those that it is destroied by man himselfe, the offender destroy mens is either known; or not known. When the lives. offender is known, fomtimes it falleth out that he did it wittingly: fomtimes that he did it unwares, against his wil. If it were wittingly, or of fet purpole, it was either against a free man, or against his own bond. If done to a free man, then was it at al times Murder.

murder

#### THE SCEPTER

a Exod. 21 : 12,14. Lc.24: 17,21. Num.35: 36-21,30. De.19:11-13 b Num.35: 31,33,34

murder (whether it were done with an ordinarie weapon, or but with a stone, or a cudgel) and the offender " was to be put to death : neither might his life beb redeemed by putting him to fine for his offence; for that fo they should verie fore defile their land with blood, which could in no wife be done away but by the blood of him that

refuge. Ex0.21:13. Den.19: 2-4,

Cities of

wittingly had shed the blood of the other. If it were but casualtie, against the wil of him, that did it, then 'were there fix cities Nu.35:6,9-15 of refuge appointed (three on the one fide of the water, and three on the other ) unto Tofua.20:1-6. which, al fuch offenders had libertie to flie. fo to escape the inordinat rage & revenging hand of al fuch as were frinds to the partie destroied, until the matter might be broght to indifferent trial. At which time, if it were found to be murder, then was he to be executed as afore: if it were found to be cafual, altogither against the mind of him that did it, then was he to be restored to the citie of refuge which he had taken, and there to abide until the death of the high preest. At whose death, he had libertie to return hom again: but was otherwise left open to the danger of death, if at any time he should be found without the bounds and liberties of

that citie of refuge which he had taken. Yet

one case there is, wherin it is appointed that

Chancemedley. d Num.35: 32-18.

one, and hitzing another

a man shal die for slaieng of one, to whom it may

n

th

di

hi

VI

fu

in

bu

ter

be

no

we ak

wa

the

tha

ble

blo E bo

bea the

but,

were

yet i

coul

1

to ed

or

eir

be

at

T. of

ics

de

to

ie,

ng

tic

ht

ere

ce-

al,

lid tie

to

At

m he

be of

ct

nat

nit ay

may be he never ment any hurt at al: as when two men arestriving togither, if ei- 'Exodas: ther of them, meaning to strike his adversarie, should unadvisedly hit a woman with childe, fo that hirselfe or hir childe died therof, in such case should the partie that did it, be put to death. As indeed it is evident, that although he ment no hurt unto hir; yet that he ment it unto his adversaries which consideration, doth not only convince it, not to be altogither and meerly cafual; but also importeth, that being done in the passion of anger, though not to hir, but to the other, it wel deserveth the sentence of death. If at any time there should of one found be any bodie found flain in the feeld, and flain in the not known who did it, then the citie that feelds. were next unto him shuld com foorth with a kind of facrifice, and by a ceremonie of washing their hands over it, should protest their own innocencie from the blood of that man, and defire the Lord to be favorable unto them, and not to lay innocent blood unto their charge. If it were his own bond fervant, and he being his master had Exoda: beat him, fo that he died under his hands, of a manu then was he to be accordingly punished : own bondbut, if he died shortly after, then, though he forment. were beaten by his mafter a little before, yet if he lived but a day or two, and if there could no hurt appeer of any strokes that

his

h

in

fo

fo

wo

fo

an

hi

rec

me

the

for

aga

to

and

the

tha

tra

fen

hus

poi

bon

foft

or w

cie i

The garing

h Exod.21: 28-32.

his master gave him, that might feem to be the cause of his death, then the master was cleerly acquitted for that it is to be suppofed, that having bought him with his monie, he would himselse be loth to have lost him. If any were flain by fom perilous beaft to man belonging, as for example by a goring ox, in such case it was provided, that if any man had fuch an ox, not known before to have gored any, if at any time the ox beginning to gore, should flay either man. woman, or childe, he should for the first time leefe his ox, which ox should be stoned to death, and his flesh might not be eaten. And if the ox before time were known to have that fault, and the owner being told therof, yet notwithstanding did not so diligently fee unto him, but that after he knew his propertie, he gored any to death, then, if the partie destroied were free, not only the ox must be destroied as afore, but the owner also must die for the same, or at least fine for the redemption of his life: if the partie destroied were a bond unto any, then (besides the losse of the ox) the owner had to give but thirtie sicles unto the master of the bond, and was then discharged. The laws that were provided against som lesse hurt of the bodie, were of that nature, that fom of the concerned those that were free : & one other, none but fuch as were bond. Those

Fine.

Of shofe shas concerned punishmens of lesse hars.

as o-

f

ft 0-

at

0 X

n,

rft

ed

n.

to

dd

di-

ėw

n,

aly

he

aft

he

en

ad

of

The

effe

hat

ee: nd.

ofe

Those that concerned the free, were to make good the hurt, that they had done to another, lotimes by their own bodies: somtimes by their purie. The recompence that they had to make on their own bodies, was to iExamanas have the like bodily hurt by the fentence of Lev. 4:1920 justice to be done unto them, that theselves in their rage had done to the other : as eie, for eie; tooth, for tooth; hand, for hand; tooth, for foote, for foote; burning for burning; tooth fre, wound, for wound; stripe, for stripe; breach, for breach: and generally, that howfoever any man had blemished another, fo should himselfe be blemished again. By the purse coffe and recompence was to be made, when as two damage, men striving togither, either the tone of kExo. 211 themselves was so hurt, that he kept his bed 18,19. for a feafon though afterward he recovered again; in which case he that hurt him, was to pay for his charges in leefing his time, and for his healing : or 'els when either of 'Exo. 21 : them did so hurt a woman with childe, as A woman that therby she were foorthwith driven to with childe. travel before hir time; in which case the offender was to be taxed to the womans husband as by their dais-men should be appointed. The law that did concern the The bond bond, was no more but this, that if any man made free. fo strooke his "bond servant, whether man "Exo. 21: or woman, that therby he smote out either 26,17. eie or tooth, that for that hurt the bond L. 1.

C

20

le

ca

te

hi

or

pa

th

for

it,

im

he

be

wif

Th

WÓ

like

fpe

for

the

ma

fou

bot

should go free.

Against
the seventh
commandement,

Of those what concern a fact committed,

Of those that appoint the inagement of death.

59. Those that appertain to the seventh commandement do (in a maner) al concern som fact that is known to be committed: but a couple there are, that do concern a fact supposed. Those that concern som fact committed, are of two forts from that ordain the judgement of death unto the offender; others that ordain fom other punishment. The judgement of death is appointed for those that are the cheefe offenders in this kind. Wherof fom notwithstanding do cleave to the fex that is ordained: others do leave the fex appointed, and are caried to others with their unbrideled and monsterous lusts. Those that keep to the fex that is ordained, and yet fin foverie greevously, that they are adjudged to die for the same, have the same judgement allotted unto them, most commonly for the odiousnes only of the factit selfe: but in one case the same aggrevated by the consideration of the person that doth it. Of those copulations that are themselves so wicked, that the fentence of death is appointed unto them, there be fom that concern both parties togither: others, but one partie alone. Of the former there are especially three. Wherof the first is adulterie: when any man lieth with fuch a woman, as either is alreadie 'married to another man;

Adulterie.

2 Lev.20: 10. Deut. 22: 22. th case, both the parties were to suffer death, entrn a

)rof-

up-

n-

hai-

nd

led

to

veto

ent

ap-

onbut

are lte-

nan,

ther nan

ven the betrothed, as wel as the maried, if it were in the town or citie, where by hir crieng she might have been holpen: wheras otherwise ' if it were in the feeld, where she could not cal for help, then was the woman 25-27. acquited, if so be that the man did force hir therunto. The next is incest, carnal know-

ledge of neer kinsfolk. As, if any man do dLey, 20: carnally know, his own mother; his daugh- 11, 12,14, 1%

ter in law; his wives mother; his own fifter; 19,20,21. his ant by father, or mother; his uncles wife; or his brothers wife. In which cases both parties were to be put to death: for though

the phrase of the text doth somwhat vary in fom of them; yet the best learned do so take it, and the circumstances of the text do so import. Where also it is to be noted, that

for he that lieth with his wives mother, was to but be brent, and the other with him: even his the wife also, if she were consenting therunto. Of. The third and last is, to have to do with a s fo woman ' in hir flowers : which was death

likewise to both. Of the other there be two special provisions. The one if a man should Rape, force a betrothed woman against hir wil: Deut. 22:

the other. if a woman being taken of any Maidenhood man in marriage for a virgin, be afterward lost before found to have plaied the harlot before. In marriage.

both which cases the offenders were to be BDeut. 221

man: or els is alreadie betrothed. In which bDeut. 222

In flowers. c Lev.20:18.

put

The daughser of a preeft. h Lev. 21: 9.

thers doore. The aggravation which before I spake of, which ariseth out of the consideration of the person, is, if the daughter b of a preest should play the whoore': which if

the should do, then were she to be brent to death. As for those that by their unnatural and monsterous lusts are caried beyond the

Buggerie.

iExo,22:18. Lev. 18: 22, 33.80 20:13, 15, 16. Ofshole shat appoint deffe psinifh-

fex that is ordained, after that once they have committed any fuch fact, both parties 'are appointed to die : whether it were man, with man: or man, or woman with any beaft. Those laws that ordain som other punishment are first concerning the act of unlawful copulation: then concerning a special point of dishonestie which a shamement than

lesse woman might somtime commit. The death. unlawful copulation which was not punifhed by death, but in other more gentle maner, was in two special cases: the one,

with a free woman; the other, with a bond woman. If a man had inticed a yoong woman that was free, and unbetrothed, and Fornication had lien with hir, if hir father was content

with a free montan,

k Exo. 22: 15, 16. Deut.22: 28, 29. woman. 1 Lev. 19:

20-22.

he should have hir to wife, k he was bound to indu hir, and to marrie hir, and to give hir father fiftie ficles of filver : if hir father would not give hir in marriage unto him, Wish abond then was he to pay his monie only according to the dowrie of virgins. If it were a

bond maid, though she were betrothed: yet t

fo

le

tł

ly ſe.

fh

tin

fhe

of

an

tha

foo

re

eof

if

to

ral

he

ey

ies

ere

ny

ner of

3 3

ne-The

ni-

ntle

ne, ond

wo-

and

tent

und

give

ther

im,

cor-

ere a ed:

yet

yet folong as the was not given in mariage, nor made free, it mas but beating or fcourging to both the parties, and a ram for a trespasse offering. That point of dishonestie that a shameful woman might somtime commit, was, if hir husband and another "Deut.19: man striving togither, she being desirous to helpe hir husband, should lay hold on the others privie members : in which case she was to leefe hir hand. Those two laws that Of those do concern a fact supposed, are these: the that conone of jelousie in marriage, when the man cern a fact fuspected his wife to have broken marriage supposed. on hir part; the other of the suspicion of virginitie lost before marriage. Concerning the former, a it was ordained, that the wife adulterie, should make hir purgation, by a ceremonie aNu.5:21-32 for the same purpose ordained, in verie solemn maner before the Lord : protesting that she hath not known any other carnally besides hir husband, and accursing hirselfe in fearful and horrible maner, if ever the did it. Concerning the other, it was or- sufficient of dained, that if any man after marriage ha- maidenhood ting his wife, should lay to hir charge that loft before. the was defiled before, that then the father 13-19. of that woman should bring foorth the tokens of his daughters maidenhead before, and after that he had fufficiently prooved that she was a maid when he delivered hir foorth in marriage, then was the husband

#### THE SCEPTER

to pay to the father of his wife an hundred ficles of filver, and never might put away his wife.

Against the eight commandement.

60 Such as appertain to the eight commandement, do first of al restrain such of that kind, as com to knowledge: then alfo al fuch as injurious persons having secretly done, suppresse with themselves, til their own conscience force them to acknowledge the same. Of those that com to knowledge, they first provide for theft it felfe: then for other damages and wrongs, that often passe betwixt man and man. Of theft are restrained two kinds: the stealing of goods; and the stealing of men. Of goods likewife two kinds : leading away fuch as are in the feelds; and breaking into the house for such as are there. As for such goods as are in the feeld, it was ordained, that a whofoever should steal either ox, or sheep, if he did either kil it, or sel it, he should be compelled to restore five oxen, for an ox; and four sheep for a sheep : if he had them remaining with him, then, whether it was ox, affe, or sheep, he had but to restore double. As for fuch goods as werein the house, if the theefe were breaking in betwixt fun and fun in the night, then might they of the house lawfully kil him: but not, if he were breaking in, in the day time, for that he had the law against him to com-

Stealing goods out of the feeld. \*Ex. 22: 1-4.

Burglarie. • Exo.21:2,3. ft

ſè

li

ot

wi

wa th:

to

his

in

any

on!

for

and

is

n-

of

ıl-

e-

til

C-

to

it

ng

ds

as

the

ich

ed,

or

uld

OX;

emi

was

ou-

use.

vixt

hey

t, if

for

om-

pel

pel him to make restitution. And what Abond, share felon foever it was not able to make resti- could make tution as was appointed, the same was to reffination, be fold for his theft. Concerning the 4 stealing of men (as divers used to sel them for Stealing bonds) the punishment of it was death: as of men. it wel deserved, when the infatiable defire Deut.24:7. of a little monie, or monie woorth, was fuch, as that they could find in their hart to addict another to so miserable bondage al his life, that themselves might gain som trifle by it: a verie detestable and wicked covetournes, that altogither drowned in them, not only compassion & mercie, but humanitieto. Damage and wrong that is sustained, is fomtimes in fuch parcels of fubstance as they did retain in their own possession: somtimes in such as themselves delivered foorth unto others. In those things that they retained in their own possession, others did them hurt and wrong fomtimes wittingly, and of set purpose: somtimes for want of fufficient carefulnes and heed on that behalfe. When any man did a wrong Trespasse. to his neighbor wittingly, as by hurting Exo.2215. his neighbors feeld or vineyard, or putting in his beaft to feed there; or by destroieng (Lev.24: 21. any of his cattel, he had to make restitution for the same : even the best of his own for that which he spoiled of his neighbors: and in steed of the other, as good as they. L. 4.

#### THE SCEPTER When the hurt that a man had done, was

h

n

fo

tr

do

fo

rel

an

his

6

nin

reć

the

a fa

of o

gen

thou

fam

falle

thou

cie;

and

that

hatr

then

Hart by saking.

EExo.21: 33.34. By a pit left uncovered.

By his ox. 6 Exo.21; 35,36.

By fire. i Exo.22:6.

Of things delivered of trust. Ex.22:7-12.

want of heed for lak of fufficient heed taking, he was to make good the loffe he had put his neighbor unto. As, if he had opened a pit, and not shut it again, if his neighbors beast had fallen into it, the owner of the wel or pit had to take the dead beaft into his hands, and to give the woorth of the fame in monie unto the former owner therof. If han ox that any man had, had flain an ox of his. neighbors, then they had to part betwixt them, both the dead, and the living ox : but if the ox were known to his master to push before, and yet kept him not in so diligently, but that he did this hurt, then should he take the dead ox wholy in his own hands, and give to his neighbor another as good. If a man had fo unwarily 'kindeled a fire, that it had done any hurt to his neighbors corn, either in the stak, or standing in the feeld, he was to make good the whole loffe unto his neighbor. The things they delivered foorth unto others, was fomtimes of trust, for custodies sake: somtimes of lone, or hire. If any thing were delivered of trust for custodies fake, and afterward wanting, if it were found to be stolen by any, it was to be restored double: if otherwise it miscaried they could not tel how, then the partie that tooke it to his custodie, had to cleer him-

felfe by his oth : if it were stolen from him,

0

74 d

it

s,

)\_

X is

ĸt

ıt fh

t-

ie

s,

1.

e,

rs ić

(e

of

A

įf

0 d

it

1-1,

n

then he had to make it good. If a man bor- of things rowed ought of his neighbor, & it miscari-burrowed. ed or died, the owner therof not being by, 13,14. he had to make it good; otherwise not: if it were hired, and did miscarie, then was there Aferres no more, but to pay the hire. If any man had have done " a fecret wrong, fuch as his neighbor "Lev.6:1-7. could not charge him with, as fuch as before it might be he had on his oth denied, (whether it were in such a thing as was of trust committed unto him; or which he had done by violent robberie; or which he found and denied) in al fuch cases he had to restore the whole thing or the valu therof, and to ad a fift part more therunto, besides his trespasse offering unto the Lord.

61 Of fuch things as do appertain to the Against the ninth commandement, we find no more di- ninth comrectly restrained by civil coertion, but only mandement. the false witnes generally; and, in one case, a false accuser that bringeth the good name of others into great suspicion and peril. The False wisnes. general law is this, that ' everie falle witnes 16-21. thould be punished himselfe with the selfefame punishment that the other by his false witnes bearing, if it had taken place, should have fallen into : even life, for life; eie; for eie; tooth, for tooth; hand, for hand; and foote, for foote. The other special case that I speak of, is of the husband that upon 13-19. hatred to his wife after marriage concei-

ti fii

ch

lon

fally accufing his wife of whoordom before marriage.

The bushard ved, should lay to hir charge, that contrarie to that which was born him in hand, she had loft hir maidenhead before she was given in marriage to him: which being in judgement overthrown, by fuch proofe as hir father was to bring foorth, both for his own, and his daughters honestie, the other had to pay unto the father an hundred ficles of filver, for bringing up so vile a slander upon an honest maiden of Israel.

62 The tenth commandement doth by the verie nature therof) deal in such matters, as that the transgressions therof are beyond the reach of civil punishment : so that in the whole pollicie of Moses, there is no law of civil coertion that punisheth any of those vices, that iffu only out of such fountains, as by this commandement are

condemned, but that more properly they may be referred unto fom of the other commandements; and so have taken up their place alreadie.

S. D .G.

FINIS.

A Table of the Scriptures, that in this Treatife are alledged: wherby the Reader may readily finde any sentence that heer is cited, wherunto, and how many wais it is applied. The first two columns do show the Chapter and verse: the other, the section and letter. The listle long line likewise, that sometimes goeth between two numbers, signifieth that al that are betwirt, are included togisher with them: as in the south line, t, 4-16, is samuch,

as if 14,15,16, had been written at large; and after,22-26, for 22,23, 24, 25, & 26.

Genesis	. Verse.	Section.	Letter.
. 2	/ 2,3.	40	a
II	31.	8	Ь
1 2	2,3.	5 1	C
1 3	14-16.	5 I	d
1 5	1.	5 1	d
	18-31.	17	a
17	1-14.	437	a
	7.	1 1	f.
	7,8.	(J) I	h
	7,10,24.	3 1	, C.
	9.	/5 I	d
	11,12.	3 1	d
	12-14.	3 1	i
2 2	16-18.	5 1	. d
2 5	II.	5 I	. d
26	2-4,24.	5 I	d
2 7	28,29.	5 I	d
2 8	13-15.	5 1	d
29		1 3	b
30		13	, b

gefawn,

rie

nad

nad sof on

by atare fo e is

iny ich are

Genefis.	Verse.	-	Section	n. Lett
3 2	28.		113	2
3 2	28.		5 I	d
3 5	10.		1 3	a
	22-26.		13	b
	22.		1 7	C
45	25.	,	8	b
46	2-4.		5 1	d
	II.		3 8	ſ
48	5.		13	f
49	3,4.		17	ď
	4.	1	3 8	d
	4.	T.		y
	9,10.		5 I	e
Exodus.				
2	11-13.		50	b
	14,15.		50	d
	15,21.		50.	g
p==	15.	,	50	e
3	I	,	50	a,g
	8,17.		7	a
	10.		5.0	h
	10.		5 I	i
. 4	17.		9	a
4	18,20.		50	a i i
5	1.		50	1
6	4.		. 8	b
. 1	16-25.		3 8	t
	20.		50	a
1 2	1-20.		3 1	.a
	1.		40	k
	1-11.		3 1	1

ą

Exodu	s. Verse.	Sell	ion.Los
I 2	3,51.	13 I	k
	4,46.	3 1	q
	6.	40	q
	7,22.	3 I	m
	8.	3 I	. 0
	8,9,46.	3 1	n
	9,6-9.	3 1	t
	9,13.	3 1	u
	10.	3 1	q
	II.	3 1	P
	13,23,29.	3 1	y
	14.	3 I	r
	14-20.	3 1	ſ
	14,24-27,42.	3 1	x
	15,17-20	40	n
	15,16.	40	. P
	17,41,42.	3 1	Z
	37.	1 3	d
	43,44,45,48.	3 1	q
13.	2-11,16.	2 1	e
	3,6,7.	40	n
	10.	40	9
	12.	2 1	- h
4	13.	2 1	f
f*	13.	2 1	i
	14-16.	2 1	m
16	2,3.	50	m
	35.	8	р
17	2,3.	50	m
		. 54	1
	9-13.	154	1

ad ab cbd ff cd ye bd ge gahiaii ota

Exodus. Verse.		Section. Lett.		
	154	m.		
16.	5 4	n		
13-16.	50	i		
	5 I	ь		
	50	k		
	2 1	a		
	20	a		
	20	Ь		
	20	C		
	2 4	a		
8-11.		b		
	20	d		
	2 4	. h		
		C		
12.		a		
	20	e		
1	26	a		
	20	f		
	27	a		
	20	g		
	. 20	h		
	29	a		
	20	i		
	30	ak		
	20			
	2 2	. q		
	60	b		
		a		
	26	a		
	26	·P		
3.	60	. c		
	14. 16. 13-16. 17. 17-23. 3. 4,5. 7. 8-11. 8-11. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 14. 15. 16. 16. 17. 17. 23. 2,3. 2-6. 2. 2-11.	14.       16.       5 4         13-16.       5 0         17.       5 1         17-23.       5 0         3.       2 1         3.       2 0         4,5.       2 0         7.       2 0         8-11.       2 0         10.       2 4         11.       2 4         12.       2 5         12.       2 5         13.       2 0         13.       2 0         14.       2 7         14.       2 0         15.       2 0         16.       2 9         16.       2 9         16.       2 0         23.       2 0         2-6.       1 9         2.       2 6         2-11.       2 6		

.

	s. Verse.	Section	m. Le
2 I	8,10.	19	1
	9,10,11.	19	
	12,14.	5 8	
	13.	5 8	
	15.	57	- 1
	16.	60	
- ;	17.	5.7	1
	18,19.	5 8	. 1
	20,21.	19	1.0
	20,21.	5 8	•
	22,23.	58	
	22,23.	5 8	1
	24,25.	58	- 1
	26,27.	58	m
	28-31.	5 8	h
	33.	26	m
	33,34.	60	
	35,36.	60	g h
2 2	1-4.	60	a
	4,5.	2 8	h
	5.	60	e
	6.	17	g
	6.	60	1
	7,8.	5 3	h
	7,8,10,11	5 3	g
	7-12.	60	k
	10,11.	5 3	i
	13,14.	60	g k i 1
	15,16.	59	k
	17.	56	h
	18.	59	i

n nibkaabcabdhcaeafaghaiakqbaipc

Exodus.	Verfe.	Section. Le	tt.
2 2	19.		a
	21-24.	26	f
	25.	2 6	C
	26,27.	26	d
	28.	2 5	C
	28.	2 I	e
	28.	2 I	0
	29.	1	h
	30.	3.0	d
2.3	1.	2 9	a
9	3.		b
	6-9.	5.2	C
	8.	1 /	m
	10,11.	4 I .	C
	10,11.	17	f
	11.	1 7	h
2 "	12.	24 2	,h
	12.	40	b
	13.	2 1	b
	14-17.	4 0	1
	16.	40	ſ
	17.	41	g
	19.	2 1	O
-	19.	2 6	r
	20-23.	2 2	1
	23,31.	7	2
	24.	2 1	d
	24.	2 2	P
	25.	2 1	a
	28-30.	1 2	1
	32,33.	II	b

1 ....

	Exeden	Verse.	Settio	a. Lett.
	25	10,11	3 4	· g.2
	TI	16,21	3 2	1.2
		17-19	3.2	h.2
	1 .	12-15,26-28	3.2	1.2
	2	17,22	3 2	k.2
ш		23-25	3 2	Z
11	3	29	3 2	m.2
11	(*)	30	3 2	C.2
11	3:	30	38	d
	1	31-37	3 2	2.2
11	gi"	37	3 2	d.2
11	1 :	38	3 2	n.2
	126	1-14	3 2	S & d
11:	10	1-6	3 2	0
f	1	2,3,8,9,12,13	3 2	r
1	10	7-13	3 2	P
1	11 5	14	3 2	9
	1	15-30	3 2	
	1	15	3 2	f
1 1	13.	16-25	3 2	e
ſ	114	16,18,20,22-25	3 2	h
g	101	17	3 2	i
o	11 -	19	3 2	k,n
r	13	26-30	3 2	1
r 1	11:	129	3 2	m
all	138	31,32,33	13 2	t
a	6 .	33	3 2	2 g.2
P	i i	33,34	3 2	y
a	15 -	35.	3 2	f.2
1	15	36,37	3 2	ſ
ь	2 7	1,1	3 3	í
-			M.r.	

MI

	Verse.	2/2	-	tion	Lett.
2 7	918	-1	3	3	129
ar.	2	13	3	3	m
1	3	2.0	3=	3	n
	4,5	0.3	3-	3	k
271	9-18	1	3	3	a
	9	-	3-	3	b
	10,11	. 1	3-	3	d
2 14 .0	14,15	1	3	3	f
2.00	16	1	3	3	g
2.3	17		3	3	e
2.1.	18	2	3	3	C
1.3.1	19	-	3	3	h
2 8	1	-	3	5	i,e,g
5.7	2	10	3	5	1
	3	. 1	3	5	k
	4,39		3	5	n
)	4.31-35	15	3	5	, 0
	4,6-8	*	3	5	P
	4,39	1	3	5	q
	9-13		3	5	t
	14,22-29		3		ſ
al .	15-21	233	3	5	r
. 1	30		3	5	u
	39,36-38	: 3	3	5	x
	40,42,43		3	5	y
		150	3	5	z
29	1,2,3	1	3	6	- a
-	4-9		3	6	ь
.0	9,29,30		3	5	g
	10	-	3	6	g
	10-14	1	3	6	C 2. C

Exodus.	Verfe.		Settie	m. Less
29	15-18		3:6	N E F
£0.	19-21		3 6	
0 .	22-26		3 6	h
7	31-34		3, 6	i
.93	35-37		:3:6	q h i k
v	38-42		4 3	. a
	40		4 2	b
1.	44		13 5	i c
3 0	1,3		3 2	b.2
4	4,5	3.7.	3 2	k.2
3-	6		3 1	g
1	6		3 2	f.2.y
a	7,8	- 1,5	3 8	. C
0	7-10	1	3 2	C.2
4	9		2 1	h
1.	10		40	y
1	17-21		3 3	0
1	18		3 3	P
3 1	13-17		2 4	a
the y	13		24	· c
	14		2 4	g
: .	14,15	-75	2 4	h.2
0	20	117	3 3	h
3 2	1-6		5 5	Ь
6	20	2 25,5	5 5	C
	26-29	9.23	5 5	d
34	12-17	. 24	II	b
1	18		40	n
0 . 4	19		2 I	e,h
8 8	30		2 1	f,i
	21	4. 11.	24	a,f

rodue	Verfe.	Section. Lett.
2.7	\$15 S	13.3 6 51
21	2	3 3 m
1	3	3:3 n
	4.5	3:3 k
	9-18	3 3 a
	9	
	10,11	3 3 d
	14,15	3 3 f
4 .	16	3 3 g
3	17	3 3 C
1/	18	3 3 C
Sala	19	3 3 h
2 8	1	3 5 i,e,g
	2	35 . 1
	3	35 k
	4,39	3.5 n
	4,31-35	3 5 . 0
	4,6-8	3 5 P
	4,39	35 9
	9-13	3 5 t
	14,22-29	3 5 f
1.	15-21	3 5 r
1	30	3 5 u
	39,36-38	3 5 X
	40,42,43	3 5 Y
	43	3 5 Z
29	1,2,3	3 6 a
-	4-9	3 6 b
2 .	9,29,30	3 5 g
	10	3 6 d
	10-14	13 6 c

Exadus.	Verfe.	.9	Settie	m. Len
29	15-18		3:6	Sef
- Fr7	19-21	*	3 6	q
0 .	22-26		3 6	h
7	31-34		3:6	i
9.	35-37		:3:6	. k
9 :	38-42		4.2	a
	40		4 2	b
	44		3 5	. c
3 0	1,3		3 2	b.2
3 . "	4.5	41.0	3 2	k.2
3.	6	1	3 1	g
1 1	6		3.2	f.2.y
d	7,8	. 100	3 8	· c
9	7-10		3 2	C.2
K.	9		2.1	h
	10		40	у
	17-21		3 3	. 0
	18	4.	3 3	P
3 1	13-17		24	a
	13	. 1	24	C
3 1	14	100	2 4	g
: '	14,15	21	12 4	h.2
1 - 1	20	. 120	3 3	h
3 2	1-6		5 5	· · b
	20	2-25,2	5.5	, c
. 3	26-29	. 40	5 5	d
3 4	12-17	849	II	b
	18		4 0	n
3	19		2 I	e,h
3	20		2 I	. f,i
	21	1	2 4	a,f

mnkabdf gech glknopqtfruxyzab gde

Exodiu.	Verse.		Section	
3 4	22	. 01		5 21
2	23,24	-42		1
1	26	- 00	2 1	0
	26	25	-2.6	or
3 5	153	73	24	a
	2-	63	24	g
1.	3	1	24	gd
3 8	20		3.3	h
eviticus	151		1113	
i Ii.	2,10,14		23:4	2
	3,10	11	39	c
	3		3 5	a
2	1.4.5.7		83.9	Ь
.9	T:	0	4 3	C
11 1	2		39	b
- 4	4.557		3:9	g
	9	. 75	4.9	g
	11		3.9	e
	II.	12	49	g
	13		319	Ь
	13	72	4 2	d
.11 2	1,6,12	2 V.		a
,	2-5,7-11,13-	17	49	· b
	17		30	C
.4	1-12,22-26,2	7-33	47	2
. 7	£3-15	29	44	. a
	15-18	E .	44	6 b
ó	19	511	44	C
	20,21		4.4	d
1	1-6	100	46	a
5 .	f	45	153	c.g

The same of the same

Leumen	Vorse.	-3	Setti	m. Let
. 8	2006. 7 8,9,10 11 12,13 14-16 1-7 1-3 1-7 1-5 6,7 26,30 28 29 30 6,7 12,13 12 13 14-18 22-27 31-38 2 6,9,13 6,23,24,30 14-17 18-21	2 1	3 6	e f
- 1	22-24,30	1 3	6	gh

flora gdh

a cab cb gge gbd ab ca ab cd a

. M. 3.

eviticus	Verse.	Section, i	Letter.
8	31,32	3.6	i
9	33-36	3 6	k
9	1-4,7		á
	1,2	3 8	1
	2,8-14	3 6	n
	3,4,7,15	3 6	0
1	7,22	3 6	c
11.	8-23	3 6	P
. ·	17	3 6	m
£	24	1:2-6	3
10	1-3	56	d
	6,7	2 3	Z
li ,	8-11	2 3	r
3 .	9,10	3 8	g
92	II	3 8	f,x
1 1	1-4	3 8 3 8 3 0 2 3	b
2 :	11-15	2 3	d
d.	33	2 3	, k
1 2	2.4	4 8	6
4	3 5 6,7,8		b,e
	1	3 I 4 8 4 8	C
	6.7.8	4 8	d
1 2	13"	C 4 8	- a
- I 2	1 ( as lawar in	) 3 8	h
14	at large in	) 3 8	h
1:5	1)	$ \begin{cases} 4 & 8 \\ 3 & 8 \\ 3 & 8 \\ 2 & 3 \end{cases} $	d
1 5	12	2 5	k
16	1-34	2 8	1
4	2,24	40	y
	3,32	4 3	2
	3,6,11	4 3	C

Levitie	we. Verse.		Section	. Les
1 6	1.3		14 3	TOT
2	4	1	4 3	1
2	5		4 3	
11	6.11		4 3	1
11	7,8		4 3	n
16	. 8		40	r
3.0	9		4 3	n
9 .	12,13,14		4 3	· k
	14,15		4 3	1
;	15,16		4 3	P
13	16,18,19		4.3	q
	17		4 3	q
	18		4 3	r
	20,21,22		4 3	d
	23,24.		3 5	m
	24		4 3	e
	25		4 3	i,o
	29,31		4 3	t
	29	-	40	u
	31		4 0 8	Z
1	34		3 8	e
17	3-5,8,9	Q.	2 2	a
	17	1	3 2 3 2	ſ
	10-14		26	q
	15,16		30	d
	13		30	C
18	1-5	1	2 2	a
	2,3		2 1	C
	19	-	2 7	e
	20	. 1	2 7	2
1 1 3	21		2 2	t

M.4.

Leviticus. Verse. Section.Lett.		
18	1 22	127 0 1d
	22,23	59 i
	23	27 C
18		2.7 g 2.4 b
19	2,3	
1	3	253 a
1	3,30	24 2
1	3	2 2 q
	9,10	28 i
	11,13	2 8 a
	11,16	. 29 b
	12	2 3 . a
1	13	2 8 d
	14	2 6 g,h
1.4	15	5 2 b
	16,18	26 b
	17	5 2 a
	19	30 h
	20-22	59 1
	23,25	3 0 g
si v	24	21 0
	26	26 q
	27	2 3 g
	29,36,31	2 2 U
	32	25 d
	33,34	2 6 f
	35.37	28 C
2.0	1-5	56 a
1	2	2 2 t
	6	2 2 II
	17,8	2 3 b

L

The second secon

Levition	u. Verfe.	2/2	Settion	Leis.
20	19	. 15	5 7	b
1111	10	(21	5 9	a
. 1 .	11,12,14,17	,19,20	5 9	d
1	13,15,16		5 9	di
4 .	15	00	2.7	c
1	18	-	2:7	e
15 -	18		5.9	e
	22		2 2	Ь
	23		2-2	a
14	27	200	5 6	. h
2 I	1-6		2 3.	У
	7,8		2 3	u
	9		59	h
	10	3.1	3 5	k
	10-12	35.7	2 3	X
	13-15	1	2: 3	t
	16-24	de	2, 3	l
2 2	8		3 9	c
1-1-	18,19	21.1	2 3	0
	21,23	1	2 3	f
	26,27	1	3.9	d
1	28		2 6	ſ
2 3	3	-	40	Ь
	5		3 1	b
E .	5,6		40	q
	6		40	n
	7,8		40	P
	10,11		40	0
1 .	10		2 I	P
1	14	504	2 1	f
	15-17	81-	40	11

....

Leviticu	s. Verfe.	Section	. Len
2 3	18-21	40	t
A	22 10 4 70	2 8	i
0	23-25	40	h
2 .	24	4 2	1
	27,29	4 3	t
3	27	4 2	n
1 -	27	40	x
Si.	.27	4 1	i
to	27	40	u
1	27-32	40	Z
	33-43	40	2.2
24	3,4	3 8	Ь
	8	3 8	d
* P	10-14	5 6	f
	15,16	5 6	e
	17,21	5 8	a
	19,20	5 8	i
	21	60	f
25	1-7,20-22	4 I	C
	1-7	3 0	e
3	9	40	g. 2
1	1-11	17	. 6
	4-7.	17	h
	8,9	4 1	h
	10,13,28	1 8	a
	10,18,31,32,41,54	40	f
	10	41	m
15	11,12	4 1	k
	13	41	u
	20-22	4 I	1
1	23-28	2 2	y

Leviti	w. Verse.	'alsa	Section	n. Lei
2 5	17	8500	1 8	55
0.	25-27		1:8	
. b	29,30	-23	1 8	
	29-34		2 2	mark 2
2	31		18	1 . 8
1 .	32,33	0.7	1 8	2 . B
9	34	. 3	18	: h
tri	35-37		2 6	. e
14	35-38	0.0	28	8
1	39-46		2 6	i
	47-55	3-3	26	0
1.4.	53	- = 3	2 6	p
26	1		2 2	1
9	261	-	2 4	. a
117	3-13	2.4	2 2	n
100	14-41		2 2	0
2 7	1-8	4- 30	I 6	h
1 . '	1-25	- '	1.6	h
1111	3-7	. 1	2 2	1 = 1
E .	8	1	2 2	g
12	9,10		2 2	g d n
	I'O	. 1	2 3	n
16	11-22		1. 6	g
12	11-25	+ 34	2 2	g h d
18.77	13,15,19,27	702.	2 2	. 1
113	16-21	. 1	18	
2 7	1 1811		16	c
10	22-24	. 75	1 8	. е
12.,	26		2 2	е
	28,29	2.2	2 3	P
1	130		1 5	b

evition	. Verse.	Section. Lett.
127	30,31,33	12.8 , ce
3,	31	15 e
1	32,33	15 d
Numeri		19. 1. 1
a I	1	1.3 C
i .	49,50	1 3 e
2	2,17	3 4 P
9 .	3-9	3 4 h
	10-16	3 4 i
	17	3 4 f
	18-24	3 4 k
	25-31	3 A 1
1	34	3 4 Z
3	5-9	3 5 f
	6,12,13,40-51	2 2 n
0	6-8	3 8 u
71	11-13,45	3.5 d
	11,12,13	2 g h
	23	3.4 d
	29	3.4 b
6	35	2.4 t
	37	3 3 h
3	38	
	22,28,34	13.8 t
4	3,23,30	3.8 C.2
5	4,15	2 8 m
J	4,15	3 8 z
2	4-15	3 8 q
	16	3 8 t
	17-20	3 8 q
1	20	3 3 h

Numera		Section Len
0 4	24-28	3 8 2.2
2	29+33	3 8 b.2
2 . 4	36	3.4 C
777	40 .	3 4 c
Ti	44	3 4 g
0 5	1-4	3 4 g 2 3 d 2 8 f 4 6 i
9 4	5-8	2 8 f
	5-8	46 i
1 1	8-10	16 c
1 3	8	1-6 k
P 4	11-31	59 n
2 . 1	12-31	5 3 m
1 4	15,17-20	3 8 q
6	1-5	2 3 b.2
144	1-21	2 3 1 2,2
1 9	6-9	2 3 C.2
9 0	9-12	2+3 d.2
. 4	13-21	2 3 . 6.2
9	22-27	2 3 6.2 3 8 7 c 3 8 d.2
7	3-9	3 8 d.2
	6,7	3 7 a
8	2	3 2 f.2
, 9	8,12	37 ci
111	9-14	3 7 b
9 4	14	3 5 0 d
	15,22 .	3 7 8 rd
	16-19	3 7 b
	16-19	2 I n
- 3	19	3 8 e,u
9	3	3 I b
) 3	2,3,13	40 91

eed cephifklzfnudhdbfhat2mzqtqh

Numeria	Verse.	3/8	Section	M	10000
5.9	6-10	0.	3 5	-	b
c.d 1	6-9		40		t
5	10,11		40		r
9 1	17-23	.	3 4		m
29	18	- 1	3 4		u
lio	5-6	1	3:4	2	0
1	5-6	- 1	3 4		P
i	17		3 4		r
5	21		3 4		f
ıî.	21		3 4		У
a .	25	10	3 4		q
tiz	25		3 4		t
0	35	L	3 4		n
e.d	36		3 4	- 0	x
SFI	1,4-6	- 5	50		m
6.3	11-15		5.0		n
b.b .	16,17,25	1	50		0
1 2	1-10		5 7		d
913	27		9		c
: i 5	18-21		2 1	1	9
13	24-26		4 4	5	a
Sit .	30,31		5 6		c i
3	32-36		5 6		
3	37-41		2 4		m
16	1-50		5 7 8		e i
18	1-8		3 8		
d	2,3,4,6,21,23		3 8		u h
E' !	6	15	3 5		
33	7		3 8		a
G.	7 18		3 5	5	d
E	18	22	1 6		a

日本本日日日日日日

d 1 8	8,9,11,19,30,31	106 8 2
3	12,13	10 6 8 5
2 3		1 . K
	14	1 6 g
2 3	15-18	116 6
9 14	15,16	21 1
9 4	15	2 1 e
	17	2 1 h
2 3	20,23	1:5 8
3	21,24	1.2 p
	25,26	1 6 b
19	2	45 b
4	3	45 000
	4.5	45 d
15		45 6
1 . 9	9	45 f
9	11-16	2 3 d
]	17-19	45 g
19		45 a
	1-3	5 4 u
1	241-35	12 2
1	21-25,31-35	5 4 y
2 2 3	34	1 2 C
23	3.8	5 4 X
2, 4	7	51 0
1 1	1-3,8	5 I 0
	4,5,9	, ,
	13	
	13-56	3 5 g
4	I-II	14 b

transprfyqt nxnnod cqacineiuh aid

Nameri.	Verfe.	Section. Lets.	
2 7	18	2 1 k	
1 2 8	1-8	4 2 3	
1	5	4 2 C	
3	9,10	4 2 e	
3	11-15	40	ш
4 1	11 (30	4 2 · g	
3	11,15,19,22,24,27		
si	11-31	4 2 f	
3.	12,13,14,20,21,28		
d		4 2 p	
d .	139,24	4	
0	27	42 1 i	
29	To .	40 h	
54	I	4 2 1	
3,	2	4 2 k	De
1	2-6	40 i	13
E.	2,4,8,10,36,38	4 2 r	
20 00	3,4,6,9,10,14,15	4 2 11	1
	6	420 6 6	
	7	43/ t	
1	8	4 6 u,z	11
	1	4 2 m	10
3 3	12-39	4 0 b.2	1
2	43-34	4 2 0 t	
0	20,21	43 - Pu	30
0	21,22	43 ×	137
1 4	23,24	4.3	-
9	26	43 9	
	27	4 3 . 2.2	
ü	28	4 3 . b.2	
2 *	36	42 1 0	1-

Numers.	Verfe.	Section	. Lest
30	12-7	12, 2	C
3 I	1-18	3x4	t q a
	2	5:4	q
3 2	I-42	1.4	a
3 3	50-56	I I	Ь
3 4	1-15	7 1 5	a
35	1-15	Z 5	C
	1-8	3 8	y
1	6,9-15	5 8	c
1	16-21,30	5/8	a
1 .	22-28	18.8	a c y c a d
1	25	5 8 8 5 8 5 8	k
	30	1 3 2	. e
	31,33,34	21 5:8	Ь
Deuteron	-1	Wirit.	-
I 1	9-15	150	1
2 - 1	16,17	5 2	k
1 1	20-22	9	b
2	24-37	5.4	y
1	26-37	1 2	a
4 1 3	34	1 2	Ъ
3	1-11	1 2	a .
1 3	1-7	5 4	у
- 1	6	1 2	Ь
4	2	2 2	b
2 .	6-8	2 2	k
3	15-19	2 2	q
5	7	2 1	2
	12-15	2 4	. a
	12-15	40	b
	16.	2 5 N.I.	2

Numeri.	The second secon	Section, Lett.	A
2 7	18 L	20 1 K	15
	1-8	42 2	0
1	5	4 2 C	
3	9,10	42 e	
3	111-15	40 6	1
	11. (30	4 2 . · g	ш
3	11,15,19,22,24,27	4 2 g	
d	11-31		14
9 .	12,13,14,20,21,28	4 2 U	
6 6	15,24,31 (29	4 2 p	1
d .	139,24	14 2 h	-
	27	4 2 1 1	
329	I.	40 h	1
	Ti	4 2 1	
9 ,	2	4 2 k	De
2.1	2.6	40 i	
	2,4,8,10,36,38	4 2 r	1.
19	3,4,6,9,10,14,15	4 2 11	3
3	6	4 2 0 6 1	
7	7	4'3 t	
1 .	7	4 0 u,z	1
	8 7: 15.24	4 2 m	
3	12-39	4 0 b.2	
2	13-34	4 2 5 T	
0	20,21	43 Pu	6
0	21,22	43 x	1
1	23,24	437 21	1
2	26	43 y	1
g :	27 .	4 3 . 2.2	1.
d .	28 . 35-	4 3 0 b.2	3
2 5	36	42 1 0 1	

7	Numeri.	Verfe.	Section. 1	-018
2 0 0	30	11-7	12, 3	-
	3 1	1-18	5:4	c
cN		2	5:4	q
e	3 2	1-42	14.	q
cll	13 3	50-56	I. I	b
2	3 4	1-15	7	a
	3 5	1-15	3 8	C
f	Mil'	1-8	3 8	y
c go gg ff u p h	11, 11	6,9-15	5 8	C
	1 . 1	16-21,30	5.8	a d k
		22-28	5,8	d
i 📗	1 5	25	3:5	k
	100	30	5 2 3	e
1		31,33,34	77 57 8	Ь
	Deuteron	1	8000	
i	1 .	9-15	50	1
r III	1 1	16,17	5 2	k
1	14 3	20-22	9	b
	2	24-37	5 4	y
ţ	1	26-37	1 2	2
z	10 1 1	34	1 2	Ь
1	3	1-11	1 2	a
2 1 1		1-7	5 4	y
:	- 1	6	1 2	Ь
1	4	2	2 2	Ь
x	1	6-8	2 2	k
2	F	15-19	2 2	9
7	5	7	2 1	2
y 2	1: 1	12-15	2 4	a
2	6	12-15	4.0	Ь
2	1	16	N.I.	2

Denteron	. Verse.	Section. Lett.
2 5	117	126 2
1	18	27 . 3
	20	29 2
× 1	21	3 0 a
C.	32,33	2 2 b
6	5-9	2 4 k
0	17	2 4 n
"	10-12	2 4 0
	23	2 2 k
7	1-6,16,25,26	II b
	5	2 1 d
	22	1 2 1
8	7-9	9 d
Ċ.	10-15	2 4 0
	17,18	1 1 2
9	4-6	1
	5	II C
10	8,9	1 5 2
II	10-12	9 e
	18-21	
	19	2 4 n
1 2	1-14	2 2 p 2 1 d
	2,3	
Le.	4-14	3.5 p
	19	15 b
	29-31	2 2 2
*-	30,31	2 I C
	32	2 2 b
AI 3	1-11	56 b
0	1.2-17.	5 5 2
	14	5 3 a

Duna a a duna duna a a duna a duna a a duna

Deuteron	Verse.	-30	Section.	Let
14	1-B		2 2	11 8
3 '6	3-21	*	30	t
12 .	22,27		1 5	b
1.	28,29	. 11	4 1	d
15	1-6	61	4 1	d
111	F,2,9	61	30	g b a
3	1-10		2 8	9
	9	71.	4.1	Ь
	rı		1 0	a
3	12-17	2.1	1 9	a
0 3	12		2 6	
1	1/2-18		26	P
4	19,20		2 1	h,l
190	21,22		2 3	c
F	21-23	10	2 1	k
16	5,6,11,16,17		46	m
4	8	- 1	40	u
	9-12		40	ſ
9	14		4 1	f
3	18		7 I .	a
1	18-20	1,11	5 2	C
17	4		5 3	Ь
3	6	814	5 3 · d	f,k
1	6	1	5 2	e
1	8-12	1	3 8	k
1. 4	8-13	1	5 2	n 1
1 4	14,15	1	5 1	1
-	16-20	11	5 1	h.
18	1-5	,	15	a d
0 1	3	200	1 6	d
7	4	1	16	f
-		N. 2.	-	_

Deuteron	. Verfe.	Sestion, Lett.
18	[8]	16 . 2
1	9	2 2 2
	10	2.2 t
	10,11	2 2 u
	15,18	5 I h
	1	2 2 m
		5 6 g
19		5 8 c
	18	5 3 b
	11-13	5 8 a
	14	-2 8 b
		5. 3 e
11- 1		5 2 . c
, ,	15	5 3 f,k
1		6 I a
20	1,5-8	5 4 0 4 2
		2 7 h
	2,3	5 4 e
	9 4	5 4 b
	10,11	5: 4 C
	12-15	5 4 h
		5 4 7 T d
	16-18	5 4 g
9 3	19,20	
2 I	1-7	5 3 1 5 8 f
	1-9	
	5	5 2 0
	10-13	2 3 h
	14	19. b
	15-17	17 b
	18-21	1 7 c

Deutero	n. Verse.			n. Let
2 2	1-3	I.E.A.	128	1
	4		2 6	ı
	5		27	1
	6,7		2.6	, 1
	8	. 2	2 6	
1	9-11		30	ŀ
	12	1	12 4	n
	13-19	-	6 1	t
,	13-19		59	C
	20,21		59	8
	23		5 9	a
	23,24		59	b
	25,26		5 9	1
	25-27		\$ 9	0
	28,29	*	59	k
	30		2 5	b
2 3	1-8		2 3	C
	4		5 4	1
	9-11		2 3.	d,f.2
	12-14		2 5	. · e
	12-14	1	2 3	1
	15,16	7	2 6	k
	17		2 7	Ь
	18	-	2 2	.c
	18		2 3	1
	19.	. 1	26	C
	21-32	-	2 3	m
18 .	24,25		17	i
	24,25		2 2	X
2 4	1	12.1	2 7	a.2
-	2-4	5	2 7	h
	5	1	2 7	2.3

Deuteron	Verle.		Section.	Letter
2 4	6,12,13,17	N	2 6	- d
- 7	7		6:0	d
3	10,11		2 6	e
-	14		26	f
.,	14.15	6	2 8	d
	16	1	5 2	f
46	17,18		5 2	
W.	19-22	G.	2 8	c
	8		3 8	h
	1	1	5 2	· · d
2 5	2,3		5 2	g
.0	4	. 1	2 5	f
. 1	5-10	. 154	2 7	., i
	11-12	1	59	m
	13-16	100	2 8	C
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	17-18		5 4	k
9	19	_	5 4	0
26	1-10		17	е
1. 10	I-II		2 I	·ſ
2 -	2		2 I	0
1	9		9	f
11	12-15		3 1	a
11 .	12-15		2 I	t
27	2,3,4,8		2 4	i
	18		2 6	g,h
2 8	1-14	-	2 2	m
01 1	15-68		2 2	0
30	6	1	3 I	g,h
3 1	3-6		4 I	f
31 10 -	10-13		5 1	c
3 3	26-29		51.	g

I

	138 E	: Booke.	Verle.	Section.	Lett
dd efdf cihd gfinck oef of attinonfe		Iofuah. 1		151	k
d		12.77 9	3:4	7	. 2
d		111 7	8	5 2	a
e		2	1-21	1 2	· d
f		3	8		n
d		1 3 1 4	14	3 8	O.
f		6	12	3 8	P q d e f
C			17,18	2 3	q
1			22,23	1 2	d
h		7	1-26	1 2	e
d		9	3-15	I 2	f
5		II	23	14	ъ
t		I 2	24	1 2	g
1		I 3	7,8	8.	d
n		1 4	19	8 8	god cod
C	1	14	2,3		d
K		20	1-6	5 8	C
0		2 I	1-40	3 8	b i
e		2 3	7 .	2 1	b
1	1	Indges. 1	20-35	I. 2	1
0		2	1-5	I 2	k
I			10	I 2	h
a			22	1 2	m
9		1.Sam. 8	2,4	1 2	m
1			1	5 I	m
1		15	1-23	5 4	Pd
1		1.Kin.12	5	40	
2		1.64.12	16,17	8	e
			16,20	5 I	u
1		14	7,22	. 8	e
		2. King.4.	23	40	d
5	-	1.Chro. 5	1	3 8	,d
_	1	. 2 3	2-6	3 8 1	£2

Booke.		Section	n. Lett.]
1.Chr. 23	25-27	13 80	PC.2
beggain	28-32	3 8	g. 2
37	1-34	50	P
2.Chron.2	4	40	f
Pfalm.16	5	2 1	Ь
8 1	3	40	e
Prove.12		2 5	g
Isaie. 1	14	40.	g
7	9	8	
Ierem. 31	4,5	8	f
Ezech.16	46,51	8	f
20	6	9	g
Hosea. 2	II .	40	g
Mica. 1	1	8	f
6	5 - Vent Seta	5 4	f
Matt. 5		46	g
6	24	2 4	P
Luke. 16	13	24	P
Iohn. I	36	3 1	b. 2
7	22	3 1	b
Acts. 7	24,26	150	b.
	25	50	. c
144	27	50	d
41 11 6	29	50	e,g
3 4 27	30	50	f
5	34,35	50	h
MITTER SE	36	50	i
I Corint.5	7	3 1	a.2
Coloff. 2	15	46	g
1.Tim. 6	9,10	2 4	p
Hebru. 6		5 3	k
Apoc. 7	5-8	1 3	C

things

- Maria

## An Alphabet Table of the principal things in this booke contained : shewing both the Section, and letter, where the things specified are to be found.

Aron, and his fons confecrated, Aaron and his fons charged 38. q. red, 22. g. Abiram: see disobedience, e. Abusing : fee trust. Achams covetoufnes puni-Shed, 12. C. Accusation: see witnesses, e. The Levites Admitted to their charge, 37. d. Administration : fee wine. Adulterie, death to both the parties, 59.a.b. Adulterie, not only in the married, but also in the betrothed, \$9. a.b. Adulterie : see purging, 1. Ægypt : fee king, h. For the love and care of Equities that by instinct of nature is given : see government.

Afflicting of our selves inioi-

ned, 43. t. Afflicting : fee reconciliation, t. with covering the ark, The Aged to be reverenced, 25. d. Want of Abilitic conside- The Altar of timber work, 32.b.z. The brafen Altar for facrifice, 3 3.1. With the implements theref, n. An Altar in the bolie place, 3 2. x. The Altar placed, 32.f.2. The use of the Altar, 32. E. 2. The Amalekites troubled the chidren of Ifrael and had the woorst, 54,i-1 The Ifraelites were willed to avenge themselves of the Amalekites, 54. 0. The Amalekites destroied by Saul, 54. p. The Lord bath war with the Amalekites for ever, 54. n. Amalekites: fae praier, I.

Am-

### THETABLE

Ammorites denie Ifrael to Ark of testimonie why fo paffe thorough their countrie in peaceable maner, : 54-y.

Ammorites destroied, 54.

x,y.

Apostacie provided for, 55. Man forbidden to go in womans Apparel, 27.f. The Apparel for the high preest, 35.1.

Apparel of the inferior

preests, 35.y.

Apparel proper to one fex, in nowife to be worn of the other. 27.f.

Arad a king of the Canaamites, 54.U.

The Ark of timber work.

32. g. 2. The Ark overlaid within and without with beaten

gold, 32.g.2. The Ark was placed in the inmost or most bolie

place, 32.g.2. The Ark was to be covered by Aaron and his fons,

The preests commanded to bear the Ark, 38.n.

called, 32.1.2. In what maner the Ark

remooved, 34.m.

When it was to be fet down again: and Moses praier withal. 34.x.

The people of Ifrael divided into four several Ar-

mies, 34.0.

Ashpans : fee implements for the brasen altar.

The Attire of the high preests bead, 35.x.

Attonement made once in the yeer in the most bolie place, and in what maner, 43.

When the general Attonement was done,

40.y. To make Attonement and bleffe the people, 38.

e.

The children of Ifrael are willed to be Avenged on the Amalekites, 54, 0.

Authoritie : fee government, magistrates, and Mofes.

B.

## THE TABLE

TOw their bread might 1 be Baked, 39.g. Balaam an il counfeler to the Madianites, and Moabites against Ifrael, 54.1. Balaam destroied, 54.t. Bars for the altar, table, and ark, 32.1. 2. Bars for the boords of the tabernacle, 32.1. Bars overlaid with beaten gold, 32. m. In what fort to go to Battel, 54.a, b. When they were to ioin Battel the preest had to incourage the armie, 54.e. Beasts, birds, and fishes forbidden and made unclean, 30.b. What Beasts they might offer in their sacrifice, 39.b.

A inst man regardeth the life of his Bealt. 25.g. Bealt: fee one. Beating a man, fo that for a time he lay by reason of it, how it was punished. 58.k. Bench of elders: fee elders. Betrothing accounted in fome case as marriage, 59.b.

Betrothed: see fornication, k.

on, k.
Blasphemie punished with death, 56. c.s.
Abeast with a Blemish not to be offered, 23. c. nor to stand for a von, f.o.
None of the seed of Aaron having a Blemish might be preest, 23. s.

To Blesse the people : see attonement, e.

Blessednes to those that keep the law, 22.11. The Blood of fat forbidden, 30.5.

Blood not purged, but by blood again, 58.b.

Blowing of trumpets affigned to the first day of everie moneth, 40.e.

Blowing trumpets: see seventh,1.

Bondmen allowed, 19. Great libertie over Bond fervants, 19.d.

Stea-

## THE TABLE.

Stealing of men, and seling them for Bondmen, death, 60.d.

A Bondman, 16.b.c. Fornication with a Bondmaid though she were betrothed, punished but with beating, 59.1.

An Hebru might be a Bond to them but six

yeers,19.a.

Bondman: see maiming, m. Bondmaid: see fornication. Bondmen: see 50. yeer.

Bondservant : see flui-

eng, g.

Bondslave: fee theefe, c.

The Boords of the tabernacle an handful thik
overlaid with gold, 32.f.
g.m. and how broad and
long they were, h.

Borrowed : fee goods, l. Borrowed : fee otb, h.

Brasen altar : see altar.

What Bread was given to the consecrated offering: see slesh.

The Bread of the meat offering: see unlevened. The Bredth of the tabernacle, 3 2.C.

Breeches ordained both for the high preest and inferi-

or, 35.Z.

The Brestplate or tables of the high preest, 35.

Brethren and strangers: see

Seventh,d.

Buggerie, death to both the parties, whether man or beast, 59.i.

Buggerie : fee man.

The Levites appointed to the building of the temple, 38.f.2.

The age of the Levites appointed for Burdens,

38.C.2

The Burnt offering at the consecration of the protest, 26.f.

Burnt offering for the Levites: see separation.

The Burnt offering for the people: see whole people.

C.

Akes: see form of bread. How the Leuites Camped

# THE ATABLET

ABLE
Childe: fee father. Children appertain to the covenant, 31. h. To make their Children go thorough the fire, forbidden, 22.t. Acomfortable expectatio of Christ, 31. before, 2.2. The whole Church may er, 44. The matter of Circumcision, 31.d. The meaning of Circumcision, 31.f. Circumcision, to whom and when it was given, 31.c. When Circumcision was to be ministered, 31.c. The eight day appointed
for Circumcision, 31.  after,h.  That al shuld be Circumcised, 31.i.  The Levites Cities, 15.c.  Cities of refuge, 58.c.d.  Citie: see shaughter, f.  None but the Clean might facrifice, 35.b.  Clean: see sprinkle.  The pressts to be Clen- sed before they offer, 35.  The

### THE TABLE.

The usual Clothing of 36.2. the high preest, 35 .m. To be Content with the estate that God doth give: The use of the Cloud, See covet. 34.m. Cloud : fee rested. How long the facrifice of Abreefe exposition of the consecration for Aaron & ten Commandements, bis fons was to Continu. 36. k. 20. A larger exposition of the Matters of Controverten Commandements, sie brought to the high preest and cheefe magi-21-30. Conceal : see truth, a. frate, 38.k. The Confirmation of Carnal Copulation with beasts forbidden. 27.c. the preests ministration, Corah : see disobedience. e. 36.q. Who were repelled from Cords of the santtuarie, 23th. ob et midely the Congregation. 23.c Congregation : fee facri-The Covering that was inmost of al, 32.0. fice, 44. Taking away of Conse-The second Covering, crate or holie things, as first-fruits, titbes, and such The third Covering, like to be purged by facrifice, though it were but ig-Not to Covet. 30.a. norantly or unrettingly The Court of the taberdone, 47.e. nacle square, 33.a. The maner of Confecra-Curfing father or mother

death 57.b.

fee covering.

Curtain of the tabernacle:

ting the Levites, 37.a.

At the Consecration

of the preests what Moses

should have in areadines,

### THE ATABLE

Delay : fee vom, m. To Denie a thing committed to his trust, parged by facrifice, 46.f. Aily facrifice again: Denieng or forfwearing see facrifice,a. The daily facrifice of the thing found, purged by facrifice, 46.f. morning, 36.m. Destroy by war : fee Canas-A Damage or wrong witnites and forrein cities. tingly done to be made up with the best of his own, Dithes pertaining to the ta-60.e.f. ble, 32.m.2. Disobedience to authori-Damage or wrong diverfly done, 60. after.d. tie punished with death, Damage done for want of 52.0. For Disobedience to anheed taking, how to be puthoritie astrange & great nisbed, 60.g. A fecret Damage or execution done, on Corah, burt how to be answered, Dathan, Abiram and o-60.m. thers, 57.e. Dan the gathering host, Disobedience : see autho-34.9. Dan where he camped : fee Disobedience: see father.c The Distribution of the Camped. Dathan: see disobedience,c. land among the tribes, 14. Not to curfe the Deafe, Divels : fee offering, f. Divorse in som cases permit-26.g. Fulfe Dealing : fee fteated, 27.b.2. Divorse : fee marriage b. Debts and debtors : see se-Dog : fee vile thing. Drunkards or riotous perventh. Defraud : see oppresse. sons that wil not be ruled

## THE TABLE

by their parent calling from it, to be put to death, 57.C.

E.

E Assement so to be done as should amoy none,

Easement done to the naiance of others offendeth Godalfo, 23.1

Externent fo to be done, as that therin alfo it may appear that we reverence others, 25.c.

Easter the first of their yeerly feasts, 40. k. The solemnisie of Easter,

Asheafe of new corn to be offered at Easter, 40.0.

Certain things forbid to be Eaten, 30. b. also blood, fat, and such as died alone, c. d.

No beast to be offered under Eight dais old, 39, d. A bench of Elders appointed upon the complaint of Moses, 50. m. n. o. Enimies to good ufe, 12.

Aaron and his fons Entered into their office the eight day, 36.1.

Of their Entrie into the land, 11.

Entrie into the court at the west end, 33.f.

Ephod : see upmost garment.

The Exercise of the sabbath: see sabbath. Eie for eie; tooth for tooth,

Eie for eie : see witnes,a.

F.

Fatforbid: fee blood. Fatfo five aring punished by a facrifice, 46.f. Familiars: fee witches.

The Families of Levie, 38.t.

Father and mother to be honored, 20. & 25.

Refusing to be ruled by Father or mother to be punished with death, 57.c. Not to marrie the Fa-

thers

F

Fif

therswife,25.b. The Father not to die for the offence of the childe, nor the childe for the father, 25.f.

Fatherles: fee hard-dealing. Not to Fear though their enimies be many, 54.2.

When they go to war to send away such as are Fearful,54a.

Of their folemn Feasts and times,40.

Their Fealt lasted feven dais togither, 40.p.

Everie Feaft had his proper sacrifice, 42.f, u.

Fire was first fent down to consume the sacrifice. 36.9 Fighting : fee bearing.

Fighting : fee hurting. Fighting : fee maiming .

ŧ,

A Fift part more to be added for an iniurie done, 60. m.

A Fift part more to be added for taking away of holie things, 47.e.

Fiftpart : see owner. The folemnitie of the Fif-

tith yeer, 41.

In the Fiftith year the land should rest, as in the feventh, 41.k,l.

In the Fiftith yeer freedom was gramed to al: and everie one might return to their ancient inheritance, 41.m.m

The freedom of the Fiftith yeer, 30.f. morph.

The Fiftith year bow it Should be proclaimed, 41.h Firstborn exempted to keep in memorie how the Lord spared them when he destroicd the first born of

£gypt, 21 .m.n. First born of man, 21.f. First born of fuch things at

were clean, 21. h.k. First born of such things as were unclean;21 .i.or bad

deformitie,k. Fitft born : fee Levites, n. The First day of everie moneth rekoned among other solemn feasts, 40 f. The First day of the mo-

neth : fee new moone. First fruits ordained & why, 21.0. and of what things they O.1.

### THE TABLE.

they should be offered p.q. At whe offering of their First fruits, how they sould acknowledge the goodnes of the Lord withal, 21.s. How careful they sould be truly to bring their First

fruits to the Lord, 21.r.

First fruits: see consecrate. Certain portions of the

Flesh of the facrifice given to the preests, 36.1.

How the preests should use the Flesh of the facrifice.

Flesh: see sucrifice,d. Flowers: see fluers.

Fluers token of maidenhead,

To lie with a woman in hir Fluers forbidden. 27. g. and punished by death

to both the parties, 59.e. Flieng of birds: see prog-

Fornication with a fingle woman unbetrothed how it is punished, 59.k.

Fornication with a bondmaid, how punished, 591.

Fornication: fee whoor-

Forrein cities not to be for clean destroied, as the cities of Canaan, 54.h.

Forswearing: see denieng.
Things Found onght to
be restored again, 28.f.

Found : fee denseng.

A Frame for lights in the bolie place: see candle-stik.

Freedom: fee fifiith, n. and maining.

Frindges : fee law, m.

That there should be poore in the land it hindereth not the Fruitfulnes of it, for that povertie may arise of other causes than of the hardnes of the land, 10.

Fruits of their trees forbidden the first four yeers, 30.g.

Fruits not to be gathered over neer, 28.i.

Fruit trees not to be cut down in a seege, 54.f.

Hurt by Five negligently kindled, how to be answered, 60.1.

Fire : fee burt. i.

G. The state of the state of Ain of whoordom not to be offered wate the

Lord, 23.1.

The holie Garments of the high preest put on when he began the reconciliation, and pat off again when be had done, 43. b, Z.

The lake or fea Genala-

reth, 7.

d

b

t,

132 d,

1-

s,

ed

ut

ly

e-

The Gerah, 21.f.g. Peace made with the Gibeonites, 1 2.f.

To speak to the people in the name of other Gods, death, 59.g.

To have no Gods but the

Lord alone, 21.a. Goods delivered of trust afterward wanting bow to be answered, 60.k.

Goods bired & miscarieng not to be answered, 60.1.

Goods borrowed and mifearieng how to be answered, 60.1.

What Government ther is in men by instinct of nature, only appeares b by cer-

tain special examples that have been, & by thernles of aquitie that they have Set down, 3.

What Government is in other creatures by instinct of nature appeares bby that they detest violence, and for that many of the have a kind of government among them, 3.

By such natural instinct neither have we Sufficient understanding to right Government neither inclination unto it, f.

Such natural instinct of Government is left to the glorie of God, and for the preservation of the kinds that God bath ordained.4.

A sufficient Government promised to Indah, 51.e, f.

What rules of Governmentwere to their governors appointed, 52.

What Governors were eretted among the Ifraelites, 50.

H. O.2.

H.

A N Hanging for the entrie of the tabernacle, 22. .

Hang long : fee fuits.

Hangings of the court, 33,b Hangings of the entrie to

the court, 33.9.

Hangings allotted to the Gershonites to carie, 38.2.2

Hard causes in indgement to be referred to the preest togither with the civil magistrate, 52.n.o.

Hard dealing forbidden with frangers, widows, fatherles, and poore, 26.f.

Harlot : fee maid, g.

An Heathenish woman not to be married to an Israelite, but upon divers ceremonies of purging first, 23.h.

Hebru: see bondman.a.

An Herem what it is,
23.p.

Herem : fee Iericho.

An Herem might not be redeemed nor kept bak, 23.P.

Of the High preest, 35. k-x. & 38.

The High preest how he should marrie, 23.t.

The High preest might not mourn for any, 23. x. The High preest onlie might offer the proper sacrifice that did belong to the day of reconciliation, 43.2.

The High preest must offer for himselfe before he offered for others, 43. C. The High preest entreth into the holie place alone,

43.1.

Apparel of the High preest, 35.1-x.

Of the Holie and most holie place, 32.11.

Taking away of Holie things how to be purged,

Holines unto the Lord, 35.x What kind of Homage they were taught to do, 17.e.

Horses: see king,i.2.
Gathering Host: see Dan.
Houses: see redeem.

Hur-

#### THETABLE

Hurting of a woman with child by two that are fighting togither, how it is punifbed, 58.1.

The like Hurt that one doth to another, to be inflicted upon themselves, 58.i.

Hurt : see damage, m. and wrong, f, g.

Husband hating and flandering his wife: fee whoore.0 Husband: fee flandering, b. Hire : fee goods,1.

Dolatie commanded to be destroied, 11.b.

Of what idols and Idolatrie we Should take special beed, 21.C.

How zealoufly they were bound to destroy Idolatrie, 21.c,d.

Idolatrie angreth the Lord, \$4.t.

Any citie that should fet up Idolatrie to be destroied, 9512.01

Idolatrie to the golden calfe in the wildernes punished

r-

by the death of 3000 perfons, 55.b-d.

Idolatrie to Baal-Peor punished by the death of 24000.perfons, 55.e.

To commit Idolatrie, death, 56.b.

To intice to Idolatrie. death, 56.b.

To have no names of Idols in our mouths, 20.b. The Idols of Canaan frecially forbidden, 22.p.

Al other Idols likenife

generally, 22.9. When the husband is Id-

lous how the wife is to purge birfelfe, 59:n.

Ielousie hom to be taken amay,53.1.

Iericho made an Herem, or utterly abandoned, 23.9. Ignorance dangerous in the indgement of God, 44.

Ignorance: see sacrifice 47. In things committed to cu-Stodie and lost , borrowed, and hurt, a man had to purge himselfe by his oth,

53.g,h. a 7 man Incense : see perfume.

0.3. In-

Inceste what it is, 54.d. Incest death to both the of-

fenders; 59.d.

One hand of Incest such as the parties offending therinshald be brent, 69.d.

Inferior preests, 35.k.

Inferior preests dutie or charge. 38.m-s.

Inhæritance how to descend

Inheritance not to be put away absolutely, 22.y.

Inhæritance: see fiftinh,m. Injurie: see fift part,m.

Diligent Inquirie to be made, 53.2, b.

To Instruct the people in their dutie, 38.f.

The river Iordan, 7.

Of the Iubile or fiftith
yeer, 41.h,n.

At the Iubile lands return again, 18.2.41.n.

Iubile: see sifiith. Iubile: see lands.

Iudah promifed a special government, 52.e.

Iudges & officers in al their

ment unto them, 5 1.2.

Iudgement of the leprofie, 28.h.

In hard canfer of Judgement the priest was put in

ment the priest was put in authoritie with the soveraign magistrate, 52 n,0. Iustice to be executed: see magistrates, 2.

K.

Killing : fee facrifice,d.
Killing : fee flateng.
Kindling of fire negligently,

60.i.

Kindling of a fire not allowaed on the fabbath day, 24, d Kindred: see married, i.

It was permitted unto the to choose a King if needs they would s 1.l.

A King fet up among the people, \$1.m.

A King might never bring the people bak to Egypt again, 32.h.

Aking may not inordinately lean to his earthly power providing many horfes or much treasure: be must must moderate bimselfe in his pleasures, and not exalt bimselfe above his brethren, 5 2.1.2.

King : fee government, o. King : fee foveraign.

The government of Israel without a King yet never theles had the maiestie of a glorious kingdom. 5 1.0.

Kings, 31. destroied, 12.g. The Kingdom afterwards divided, and so two kings at once ruling among

them, 5 I.n.

The preests ought to have a special care to increase in Knowlege & zeal, 38.g To maintain the Knowledge of the law : fee law. Where the Koathites camped, 34.b.

How the Koathites mar-

ched, 34.1.

The bearing of the ark. the most holie things the special charge of the Koa-

thites 38.20

He pascal Lamb received every yeer once,

The blood of the Lamb taken in a bason sprinkled, 31.m,y.

The carcafe of the Lamb was rosted whole, 3 1.n. Our pascal Lamb Iesus

Christ, 3 1.2.2.

The description of the Land of Canaen, 7-10. The names of the Land 8. Palastine a; the land of Canaa, b.the boly land, a. 2 The bounds of the Land, 7.a.

The Land divided, 8. By the tribes, C. Into two kingdoms, e. Into four principal

parts,g.

It was a very fruitful Land,9.

Land to be feveral, 17.g. Land to lie comon and to reft every feventh yeer, 17.f.

Forbidden to remoove Land marks, 28.b.

In what maner Lands Should descond, 17.b,c. Lands might not be fold for

ever, 22.y.

Returning of Land, 50.y. The

#### ATTA BILET

The Land defiled by blood til the offender be punished 78.b. How to redeem Lands fold or vowed to the Lord. 18.c,d,e. The Laver of braffe, and the use of it, 33.0. The place of the brasen Laver, 33.0. The excellencie of the Law, 22.k. Defects of nature bolpen by the Law among the Ifraelites,6.

A curfing to those that do not observe the Law, 22.0 The Law to be bound to rheir hands, 24.1.

Frindges and ribands appointed to put the in mind radbfervethe Law, 24m The Law to be written on stones, and in their houses, 24.i,k.

A king must be a diligent reader of the Law and do accordingly, 52.h.

Alwere to bear the Law Everie feventh yeer, at the feast of sabernacles 41.e.

They shuld teach the Law to their children, 24. n.

Law : see magistrate. Leven might not be brent in facrifice, 49.g.

Levened bread in peace offerings : and to what use, 49.f,g,h. & 39.f. The Length of the bang-

ing of the court, 23.c. The Length of the tabernacle, 32.c.

The Length of the brafen altar, 33.1.

Of whom Leprosie is to be judged: see judgement. Levi the great ancestor of the Levites had three fons, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari, of whom came the families of the Levites 38.f.

Levi taken out from the rest to the ministerie, 1 3.c. The Levites taken out for the first-born of the people

ann. and something The Levites an beave offering of the firstborn, 37.5 Levites tithed to the preests, 16.b.

The

The Levites had the ordinarie service of the tabernacle, 35 f.

What portion was allowed to the Levites, 15.

Levites possessions not to be aliened, 23.Z.

Marching of the Levites, 4. r.

How David did appoint the Levites, 38.e.2.

The work of the Levites after the building of the temple: see service, g.2. The Levites consecrated: see consecrating, a.

Levites : fee placed.

That the Lordwas their cheefe Lord, how it was taught them, by ceremonies, and services, 21. after.d.

Almaner of Lieng forbidden, 29.b.

#### M.

M Agistrates had to execute instice, and to rebuke offenders, 52. a. Magistrates must diligently hear and rightly determine, 52. k,l. Nortakere-

Iosuab being made a Magistrate was streightly charged to studie the law,

s.i. Inferior Magistrates in hard eases to resort to their superior, 52. k,n. The proper sacrifice of a Magistrate for sin done of

ignorance, 47.4.
Magistrates: see superiors, c.
Cheefe Magistrate: see
controversie, k.

A woman taken in marriage for a Maid, & afterward found an barlot to be put to death at hir fathers doore, 59.9.

The high preest might marrie none but a Maid,

23.t.
The father was to keep, & bring foorth (if need required) the tokens of his daughters Maidenhead,

59.0. Maidenhead: fee fluers, o. Maiming bow it was punished, 58.i.

Mai-

THE TABLE Maiming the bodman made What was to be offered in the Meat offering, 39.b. bim free, 58.m. Males : see tabernacles g. Meat offering : fee falt,d. Secret Malice forbidden, The Merarites bare the 26.b. timber work of the tabernacle, 38.b.2. Copulation of Man with man forbidden, 27.d. Merarites camped on the north side of the taberna-Man may not go in womans apparel, 27.f. cle, 34.f. Manslaughter or chance-The number of the Meramedley, how it was provirites,34.g. Madianites trouble Ifrael, ded for & 8.c,d,e. How the Ifraelites Mar-54. q,r. Madianites destroied, 54. ched in the wildernes, 34.0. To Mingle divers kinds, Marie : fee Miriam. forbidden. 30.h. Degrees in Marriage The Ministration of the forbidden, 27.g. preests: see confirmed. New Married folk spared To what tribe the Minifrom the wars for one yeer, sterie of the tabernacle 27.C. did belong, 35.d. To Marrie with his next Miriam or Marie punished kinfwoman, 27.1. Norto Marrie bir that he with leprosie, for making

bad divorced. 27.h. Marrie : fee fathers wife.

Marrie: fee beatherish.

preests.

42.C.

Matrie : fee high preest, and

Meat offering what it is,

quastion of the authoritie of Moses, 57.d. How sharply they are to be punished, that Molest the people of God, 54.

m-p. Moloch : see seed.

The

M

M

M

M

M

M

# THETTABLE

The preests in one cafe forbidden to Moorn for their brethren, which was otherwise permitted unto them, 23.2.

Nature preferred before civil dutie in Moorning, 23.y.

Moorning as the heathen, forbidden, 23.g.

Moorn : fee high preest.

Morning sacrifice : see dailie.

Mother in Law: fee fathers mife,b.

Mortaffes : fee fockets. Mortification of the flesh,

3 I.g.

Moses the Israelites cheefe fovernor, co.a.

How Moses began to take the government on him, 50.b.c.

In what fort Moses came to the place of government 50.a-h.

Moses did al himselfe alone at the first, 50.1.but.

Moses government for a time interrupted, 50.d.

Mofes and Aaron camped at the east end of the sabernacle, 3 4.2. The Most holie things al-

lotted to the Koathites: fee Koathites.

Mourn : see moorn.

Murder forbidden, 26.2. What is Murder, 58.2.

Murder punished with death,

A Murderer might not be pardoned, 58.b.

Murder : fee purging, k. Murder : fee flaughter,f.

TOt to pollute the Name of God, 23.a.

Names : see Idols.

Nature or natural instinct to equitie : see government.

Nature : fee moorning. Of the Nazarite, and the ceremonies that to him belonged, 23.

The tribe of Levie Nec-

# THEATABLE

rer to the fanctuarie than the rest of the people, 38.h Nephthalies camping : see

camping.

. The New moon (being the first day of the moneth received among their festival dais, 40.d.

The New moone had a special facrifice, 40.c.

The Number of every tribe as they caped about the tabernacle and marched in their array, 34.

Bservation oftentimes O forbidden, 22.U.

Offer : see sacrifice.

Offering unto devils forbidden, 22. f.

Offered: see blemish, and vile thing.

One : fee witnes, q.d.

One mans beaft flaieng anoether, 60. h.

Those that Oppresse others by fraud, robberie, or Seviolence, how they had to amendit, 46.f,g:

Original sin : see sacrifice,

Peace to be ofered 1.84

Trial by Othes allowed in matters of indgment, 33.g A man might be purged by his own Oth, 53.i.

I

Oth : fee goods, k.

The Owner might not · have his vowed things, but by adding a fift part more, 22.1.

Agoring Ox, 58.h. The laboring Ox to be regarded, 25.f.

DArdon : see murder,b. Parents to be honored. 25,2.

The institution and ceremonies of the pasoner or Pascal lamb 31.a,b,k-a.2 The Solemnitie or maner of the feast of Easter or the Pascal lamb, 40. k-r. Paf-over : see pascal.

Passengers might eat of other mens fruits, but carie none away, 17.1.& 22.x. Eating the pasover, we must be like Passengers

31.p.

Peace

Pi

lin

·S ed

tot

re.

be

d.

0-

or

er

or

-r.

0-

rie

we

ers

ce

the land fo that they might Peace to be offered, first before they gave battel, 44.0 teach, 38.y. Upon refusal of Peace Pleafures : fee king, h. they had to give battel, Not to take a Pledge that may not wel be spared, 54.d. ..... Of Peace offerings, the 26.d. Not to take a Pledge invarietie, and nature of ordinately or greedily, them,49. 26.e. The Peace offering for the people : see whole. Polluted : fee unclean. Of the feast of Pentecost To help the Poore, 28.g. A more special care for 40.1 the Poore the third yeer, A special sacrifice for the feast of Pentecost on the 41.2. Poore: see hard dealing. behalfe of the whole peo-The Portion of the preefts ple.40.t. The burning of Perfume, or incense unto the Lord, Povertie whence it may 4-32.e.2.6 38.c. rife, 10. No respect of Persons, The Povertie of aman provided for in bringing 2.b. a standa testal his facrifice 46.b. To erect a Piller to looke The Amalekites overupon, forbidden, 22.r. thrown by Moses Praier, Pillers of the court, 3 3.d. Brasen Pins for the Same-54.l,m. wadrenessO The Price or redemption tuarie, 3 3.h. A Pit opened, and not shut of man, 22.f,g. Pride: fee king, h. again, 60.g. The Pitching of the peo-Of Preeft & Preefthood 35-38. Of their apparel: ple, 3 4.Z. of first of the High Preest The Levites Placed in

# THE ATABILIE

3 7.1-x. Then for the inferior Preests, y.z. Of their consecration, 36. And of their proper function, 38.

Succession of the Preest- Preest : fee battel, 1. hood appointed to one fa- Preest : see wine.

milie,35.g.

First fruits the portion of the Preefts. 16.e.f.

Blemished persons of the feed of Aaron excluded the office of Preesthood, but not their maintenance, 23,1.

How both the High and inferior Preests fould ma-- rie, 23.t, u.

The High Preest might not moorn, 23.X.

For whom the inferior Preests might moorn, 23.y.

The Preest in som cases appointed to civil causes, togither with the civil magistrate, 52.n.o.

The proper sacrifice of a Preest for a sin of ignovance, 47. a.

Of things to be redeemed, the Preest must fet the

- 3

price, 22.h.

The dayobter of a Preeft plaieng the whoore to be brent, 59.h.

The proper sacrifice of a Private person, for sin of ignorance, 47.2.

Privie members : fee shame-

leffe.

Great Promifes made to

Ifrael, 51.c,d.

To Prognosticate or to geffe before-hand of the successe of any matter, by luckines of dais, or sea-Sons, or by the flieng of birds, or fuch like, forbidden, 22. U.

The people should never want a Prophet, 22.1,m. 51.h.

A false Prophet to be put to death, 56.b.

In time of Prosperitie to take heed especially that then me forget not God, 24.0.

How hard it is in Prosperitie to stand in the fear

R

10

# THIBI ATTA BILLET

of God, 24.p. A notable Protestation for the tru paiment of tithes : fee tithes. Purging of Suspicion of murder, 53.k. Purging of Suspicion of adulterie, 53.1. Purge : see ielous,n. Purged : fee oth,i. Of Purification, and the meaning of it, 48. The ccremonie of Purifiengeasier for a manchild than for a woman child, 48.c.

.

0

0

ı.

t

R.

Rhab spared, 12.d.

Rape or ravishing, death
to the partie that forceth,
59,c.f.

Rash: see vow.a.

Of the feast of Reconciliation, 40.x.

While the preest doth
make the Reconciliation, the people are to sorrow for their sins, 43.t.

The day of Reconciliation, a day of affliction,

but fonstimes in withal, one Prechange Litte The peoples exercise on the day of Reconciliation,40.Z. That the force of Reconciliation is not in the merit of man. 35 after, g. Reconciliation: see sacrifice. Reconciliation day: fee feventh,i,m,n. Of the Red com, 49. Redeeming of the firstborn, 21 .f.i. No lands to be fold mithout clause of Redemption, 18.b. How to Redeem boufes, 18.f-i. Redeemed : fee Herem. Refuge : fee cities, c. What is the effect or fum of al Religion, 20.2-k. Religion : fee venturous Moses praier as the Removing of the ark 34 n. Remooving: fee marebed,o To Repair to the place that the Lord had chosen. 40.M. Re-

Respect: see persons.

Sabbath day a Rest day,
24.2,f.

The Rest of the sabbath

The Rest of the sabbath should be an holie rest, 24.

The armies Rested not

Restitution to be made for

iniuries done, 46.f, g.

Restitution to be made for taking away holie things ignorantly, 47. e.

Towhom Restitution is du,28. after,f. 6 46.i.

Return : see setting down of the ark.

We ought to Reverence ech other as his place requireth, 25. before, a.

Rewards do blind the eies of the magistrate, 52.m.

Right of any not to be hinde-

Rings for the table, 32.1.2. Rings for the altar, 32.1.2.

Rings for the ark, 32,1.2.

Rings overlaid with beaten gold, 32.m.

Riotous persons. see drunkards. The several Rites of the offerings for the people, 36.p.

Robberie: see wrong, and oppresse.

The Roofe of the tabernacle, 22.d.

Ruben put from his birthright, and why, 17.c,d.

S.

The Sabbath ordained,

Sabbath day to be observed in seed time and harvest, 24. f.

The Sabbath commanded by the example of God 40.a. By writing, 40.b. The Sabbath ordained that we and our cattel may

rest, 24.h.
In the Sabbath the Lord
requireth bolines, 24.b.
The Sabbath teacheth
that God doth sanklissess,

24.C.
The breach of the Sabbath to be punished with death, 24.9. 5 56.1.2.
Lesser breaches of the

Sab-

Sa

Sabbath punishable with Aripes, 96.k. Gathering of stiks on the Sabbath death, 56.i. Sabbaths sacrifice : see sacrifice. Sacraments ordained before the law was given, 31.a. Sacraments confirmed by the law, 31.b. Their Sacraments were two, circumcifion, and the pascal lamb, 31.2. Of Sacrifices generally: ordinarie and extraordinarie,42. Of their maner of Sacrifice, 32. Of the daily Sacrifice, Who might Sacrifice : fee clean. Not to Sactifice where they list, but only in the place that the Lord appointed, 3 2.b. Sacrifice proper to certain of their feasts, 42.f-u. The Sacrifice of the Sabbath, 42.c. The Sacrifice on the day

the

ple,

and

er-

th-

ed,

red

st,

aniod

ned

nay

ord

eth

445.

b-

ith

the

b --

of reconciliation made by the bigh preest only, 42 a. Extraordinarie Sacrifice, Sacrifice for original fin, 48. A Sacrifice for fin, how to be bandled, 46.c,d,e. Sacrifice for a finwittingly done, but without hurs to our neighbor, 46.a. Sacrifice for fin when one neighbor was burt by us, 46.f,h. Sacrifice for offences done of ignorance,47.1,2-e. Sacrifice for the whole congregation having offended ignorantly,44. Sacrifice for several persons: the nature and diversitie of them, 46. Sacrifice must be brought willingly, 3 5.a. Why the flesh of the Sacrifice might not be long kept, 49.d. The Sacrifice of the red com,45. Salt never to be manting in any meat offering, 42.d.

Sanctifieng of our fetues re-

quired, 23.b.
The maner and form of the Sanctuary, 32.c-n.2.
The overlight of the Sanctuarie committed to the preests, 38.i.

Scriptures : fee Law.

Secret: fee damage, m.

Offering of their Seed to
Moloch, forbidden, 22.t.

Selling of lands should ever be with clause of redemption, 22.y.

The offerings for the Levites in their Separation 37.c.

The Service of the tabernacle given to at the Levites, 28.u.

The Service of the temple was the work of the Levits after the building of it, 38. g.2.

Setim wood, 32.g.

The Setting down of the ark. 34.2.2.

The Seventh day of the fabbath, 24.a.

The Seventh moneth brought two notable feasts 40.before,u. The tenth day of the Seventh moneth, the day of reconciliation, 42.m,n.

reconciliation, 42. m, n.
The tenth day of the Seventh moneth, was also
the day of blowing the
trupets, 41. k, l. Five dais
after the feast of Tabernacles, 40. b. 2.

The Seventh yeers solemnitie in what points it

rested,41.

The Seventh yeer their ground should rest, and be common 41.c.

The Seventh yeer to surcease from suits for debts concerning their brethren, but not so for strangers, 41.d.

Seven times feven yeers being ended, the Iubile was the next yeer: of which, 41.h-n.

Seventh: fee law,e.

The Scape goat, 43.d.

How the Scape goat shuld

be sent away, 43.u,x,y.

A Shamelesse woman

how in one case she were to

be purished, 59.m.

Sheafe:

S

S

Sheafe : fee Easter.o. 51.g,h,i,k,o. But per-The remooving or shifting mitted unto them to choofe the Shewbread, 38.d. one if they would, 5 1.1. Sicle, what it is, 21.g. Who would not stand to the In their Siege they might Sentence or determination of the Sovereign maginot cut down fruit trees, strate, and of the preest, be 54.f. Sin offering : see sacrifice. . Shuld be put to death, \$ 2.0. Sower berbs to be eaten with When Slaughter or murthe Pascal lamb, 31.0. der is found and not known who didst, the next citie Southsaiers : see witches. how to be dealt with, 58.f. Spirits: fee wisches. Slander : fee whoore, o. Sprinkling mater, 45. None but the clean should An husband Slandering his wife with whoordom. Sprinkle the unclean, punishable by fine, 62.b. 45.g. Slaieng or killing of a bond-Stealing, how it was punishservant by beating him, in ed,60.a-d. what maner to be punish-Stiks : fee fabbath. Strange gods : fee Gods.g. ed, 58.g. Strangers: see hard dealing. Sockets for the mortaffes or tenons, 32.k. Strangers and bresbren: fee Seventh.d. Sockets of filver, 32.n. Striking father or mother, Sockets of braffe, 23.e. Sorcerie and witchcraft fordeath, 57.d. bidden, 22.u. In faults punishable by A Souldier unclean had Stripes, not to give above fortie at once, 52.g. to get him out of the camp, 23.f.2. Not to lay a Stumbling No want in Ifrael of a king blok before the blind, 26.h

Suburbs how Large, 15.C.

P. 2.

Not

or Sovereign magistrate,

\*

ts

n,

s,

e-

48

6,

ld

an

to

C.

Not to suffer Suits to hang long before them, but determin them according to instice, 52.d.

Superior not to be spoken il of, or to be railed on, 25.c.

Suspicion: see purging, k, l.

The commandement that forbiddeth Swearing by

the name of God in vain, condemneth hypocrifie alfo, and requireth finceritie, 20.c. and 23 in al.

For Swearing falfly a

trespasse offering appointed 46.f.g.

F the maner and form

of the Tabernacle: fee sanctuarie.

The feast of Tabernacle, 40.2.2.

When al had to com to the feast of Tabernacles generally: and when but the males only, 41.f, g.

The Table of setim wood but overlaid with gold, 32,a.2.

The use of the Table, 32.

The place of the Table, 32.f.2.

Tablet : see brestplate.

Taking away: see consecrate. Carieng of Tales forbidden, 29.b.

To Teach the people, part of the work of these, that served in the tabernacle, 28.x.

The Temple built by the Levites: see building.

Tenth: see seventh, u. Testimonie : see ark.

A Theefe not able to make restitution should be a bondslave, 60.c.

A Theefe breaking into the house by night might be killed not in the day, 60.b. The Third yeers solemnitie, 41.a.

The Third yeer how to be rekoned, 41 . after, 2.

Third yeer: see poore, a.
Threescore and ten elders
appointed, 50.0.

Vrim and Thumin into the brestplate, 35.r.

Tithe ordained for the maintenance of the ministerie,

15.b. Tithe ordained as a rent fervice du to the Lord. 21.d. Tithe how truly it should be paid: not putting by a better to give a worfe, I s.d.e We may not suffer Tithes decay in our hands, 41. a. We may not withhold our Tithes though our own needbe great, 41.2. How notably they should protest for their Tithing everie third yeer, 21.t. 41.2. Tithes : see consecrate,e. Their principal Times,

e

e

25

0

-

40,41.

Times : fee prognosticate. Torn with beasts: fee died alone.

To Touch unclean things to be purged by facrifice, 46.2.

Treasure : see king, h. Trespas offering: see swea-

ring,f,g. Trespas offering, and a fift part more, 60.m.

The twelve Tribes, 13. At the found of the Trump the people remosved, 74.0.

Abusing of Trust committed to any to be purged by facrifice, 46.f. and civily to be cleered by oth : and so likewise of things borrowed and burt, 5 2.f-i.

Trust : fee denie. Truft: fee goods,k.

Not to witnes or say the Truth when we bear others swear falsly to be purged by a facrifice, 46.2.

TWo preests destroied of the Lord for being Venturous in matters of religion, 56.d. No Vile thing to be offred to the Lord : as for example the price of a dog, 23.1.

Villains : see bondmen. Violence : see oppresse.

Whowere Vnclean, 33,d Vnclean veffels bow to be dealt withal, 33.k.

By Vncleannes or iourneieng, the pasover might be deferred, 3 1.t.

Vn-

Vnclean : fee beast. Vowed, 22.e. Vnclean : fee fouldier. Som things Vowed might Vndermagistrates appoinnot be redeemed, 22.d. Vows: see owner. ted by Moses, by lethros counsel,50.k,1.51.b. Vrim and thumin in the bigh preests tablet, 35.u. Vngodly persons to be beaten with Stripes, 56.k. Viurie forbidden towards Vnlevened bread eaten their brethren, 26.c. with the pascal lamb, 31.0 W. Vnlevened bread ever offered in the meat offering, Ages or hire might not be unpaid, 28.d. 39.e. Want : see abilitie. Of Vow, 23.1-q. The law of Vowes decla-Who might be spared from reththat God inviteth us the Wars, 54.a. War : see fearful. to a singular zeal, 24 af-War : fee battel,a. ter, p. The preests did Wash be-Who might Vow, 12.C. A Vow made, not to be fore they ministred, 36.c. delaied, 23.m. Wealth : see prosperitie. No fault not to Vow, 23, Deceit in Weight and measure, 28.c. m. We must have care of our A Vow not to be of such things as had blemish, neighbors Wedlok, 27.a. Wedlok : see marriage. 23.0. Women not to go in mens A better thing Vowed not to be changed for a apparel, 27.f. moorse, 23.n. The offring of the Whole people. 38.g. Arash Vow to be purged

by facrifice, 46.a.

What things might not be

Whoore: fee preest.

If the husband slander his

nife

wife upon hatred to have been an Whoore before he married hir to be fined, 59.0.

Whoordome forbidden,

27.b.

Widow: see hard dealing. Preests might not drink Wine in time of their administration, 23.T.

Witches, southfaiers, and al others of that kind should be put to death, 56h.

Witchcraft : see sorcerie. Witnesses must be two at

theleast, 53.e.

One only Witnes not to be received against the life of any man, 5 3.C. Nor to be of force in any other matter,d.

To receive no accusation but under two Witnesses at the least, 5 2.c.

False Witnes forbidden, 29.2.

A false Witnes how to be pronisted, 61.a.

Witnesses fworn somimes,

53.C.2. Witnes: fee truth.

Woman : fee shameles . 1

They may not serve or Worship the Lord after the maner of other peoples : but as the Lordhimselfe appointed, 22.2,b. Toput a Woorse in stead

of a better, maketh the partie chargeable to give

both, 23.n.

Wrong doing forbidde, 28.f. Wrong or hart, how to be amended, 46.f.g.

Wrong : fee damage. Willingly : fee facrifice, a.

TEers of special account, the third, seventh, and fiftith,41.

Z.

ZEal in the preests : fee I knowledge.g. Zeal: see vows after p. We must be Zealous to-- wards God, 24.